This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

THE COLONIAL DAMES OF AMERICA
COLERE
COLONIARUM DECORUM
1890

US 4565.54

Harvard College Library

FROM THE

BRIGHT LEGACY.

Descendants of Henry Bright, jr., who died at Watertown, Mass., in 1686, are entitled to hold scholarships in Harvard College, established in 1880 under the will of

JONATHAN BROWN BRIGHT

of Waltham, Mass., with one half the income of this Legacy. Such descendants failing, other persons are eligible to the scholarships. The will requires that this announcement shall be made in every book added to the Library under its provisions.

Received November 29, 1902.

Letters to Washington.

Vol. I., 1752–1756.
Vol. II., 1756–1758.
Vol. III., 1758–1770.
Vol. IV., 1770–1774.
Vol. V., 1774–1775.
Each 8vo, $5.00, *net*.

HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN & COMPANY,
BOSTON AND NEW YORK.

Letters to Washington

AND

ACCOMPANYING PAPERS

PUBLISHED BY

THE SOCIETY OF THE COLONIAL DAMES OF AMERICA

EDITED BY

STANISLAUS MURRAY HAMILTON

Editor of the Writings of James Monroe

VOL. V

1774, 1775

GENERAL INDEX

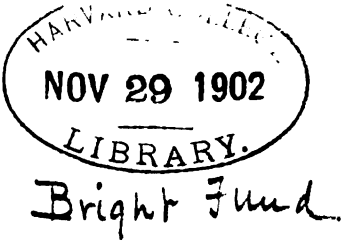
BOSTON AND NEW YORK

HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN AND COMPANY

The Riverside Press, Cambridge

1902

632.14
US 4568.89



Bright Fund

COPYRIGHT, 1902, BY
THE COLONIAL DAMES OF AMERICA
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

CONTENTS OF VOLUME V

1774 PAGE

FROM COLONEL WILLIAM PRESTON, MAY 27TH 1
Surveying of Washington's Ohio lands — Boundary questions — Land warrants.

FROM DOCTOR JOHN CONNOLLY, MAY 28TH 3
Dunmore's war.

FROM THOMAS EDEN & CO., MAY 31ST 7
Tobacco sales.

FROM DOCTOR JOHN CONNOLLY, JUNE 7TH 8
Dunmore's war — Colonel Croghan's Indian grant.

FROM CAPTAIN WILLIAM CRAWFORD, JUNE 8TH 9
Dissolution of Virginia Assembly — Dunmore's war — Surveying of Washington's Ohio lands — New Virginia county.

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD, JUNE 8TH 12
Dissolution of Virginia Assembly — Building of forts — Selling of Washington's servants — Dunmore's war — Lund Washington's Ohio land — Illness of Moses Crawford — Washington's agreement with William Stevens.

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD, JUNE 8TH. 16
Dunmore's war — Employment of Washington's servants as militia — Need of ammunition.

FROM THOMAS NEWTON, JR., ESQRE., JUNE 27TH 17
Price of flour at Norfolk.

FROM THOMAS JOHNSON, JR., ESQRE., JUNE 28TH 18
Boston Port Bill — Dissolution of Virgina Assembly — Office fees.

FROM BRYAN FAIRFAX, ESQRE., JULY 3RD 19
Mrs. Savage's annuity — Sale of land — Reasons for refusing candidacy to House of Burgesses — Non-importation Resolves — Parliament's right to tax colonies.

FROM BRYAN FAIRFAX, ESQRE., JULY 17TH 22
Excuse for non-attendance of Alexandria committee — Petition to the King — Political tenets — Non-importation Resolves — Parliament's right to tax colonies — Stamp Act — Tax on tea — Regulation of post office.

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD, JULY 27TH 30
Advertisement for runaway servant — Dunmore's war — Command of expedition — Selling of Washington's servants — Washington's mill.

FROM BRYAN FAIRFAX, ESQRE., AUGUST 5TH 34
Washington's reasons for not reading former letter to committee — Tenets of other Virginians — Boston Port Bill — Alteration of Massachusetts Charter — Act for transporting criminals to England for trial — Mistakes of majorities — Parliament's right to tax colonies — Tax on tea — Application of Virginia charters to situation — Distinction between tax for regulation of trade and for raising a revenue — Parliament's right to make laws for colonies — Earlier interpretation of Parliament's powers over colonies — English constitution — Non-importation Resolves — Criticism of General Gage.

FROM THE COMMITTEE OF CORRESPONDENCE OF CHARLES COUNTY, MD., TO THE COMMITTEE OF CORRESPONDENCE OF FAIRFAX COUNTY, VA., AUGUST 9TH 44
Prevention of landing of tea.

FROM COLONEL WILLIAM PRESTON, AUGUST 15TH 46
Indian attack on surveyors — Surveying of Washington's Ohio lands — Dunmore's war.

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON, AUGUST 20TH 47
Building of mill — Dunmore's war.

FROM LIEUTENANT ROBERT MACKENZIE, SEPTEMBER 13TH 49
Criticism of New England attitude — Quartering of British troops in Boston — Washington's friends in London.

FROM MAJOR WILLIAM CRAWFORD, SEPTEMBER 20TH 51
Taking up of land for Washington — Dunmore's war — Colonel Cresap's claim — Vindication of Valentine Crawford — Boundaries of Virginia.

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON, SEPTEMBER 24TH 53
Building of mill.

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD, OCTOBER 1ST 54
Dunmore's war — Quartering of British troops at Boston — Exculpation of conduct in management of business.

FROM BRYAN FAIRFAX, ESQRE., OCTOBER 27TH 56
Sale of land.

FROM THE FAIRFAX INDEPENDENT COMPANY, OCTOBER 19TH . . 56
Purchase of military accoutrements.

FROM THE EARL OF STIRLING, OCTOBER 31ST 57
Delaware lottery tickets.

FROM JOSEPH BEEVERS, NOVEMBER 8TH 59
Negotiation of bill.

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR, NOVEMBER 8TH 59
Delivery of merchandise — James Tilghman — Peach-trees from Mr. Meredith.

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON, NOVEMBER 9TH 60
Building of mill — Partnership with Washington.

FROM MAJOR WILLIAM CRAWFORD, NOVEMBER 14TH 61
Dunmore's war — Treaty of Camp Charlotte — Attitude of Mingoes — Intelligence furnished by John Montour — Capture of Mingoes — Surveying of Washington's Ohio land — Purchase of Colonel Mercer's slaves — Colonel Cresap's claim — Death of Moses Crawford.

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR, NOVEMBER 29TH 65
Military accoutrements for Virginia companies — Enclosure of pamphlets.

FROM COLONEL GEORGE MUSE, NOVEMBER 30TH 66
Sale of bounty land.

FROM ROBERT ADAM, ESQRE., DECEMBER 9TH 67
Recommendation of Mr. Young.

FROM THE PRINCE WILLIAM INDEPENDENT COMPANY, NOVEMBER 11TH 68
Election of Washington as commander.

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON, DECEMBER 18TH 69
Building of mill — Advantageous situation of mill.

FROM THOMAS NEWTON, JR., ESQRE., DECEMBER 21ST 72
Unsatisfactory collections — Sale of biscuit — Price of flour at Norfolk — Articles for John Parke Custis — Crew and anchor for Washington's brig.

FROM BALFOUR & BARRAUD, DECEMBER 25TH 73
Agreement for sale of flour and bread.

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR, DECEMBER 27TH 74
Order on James Tilghman — Enclosure of pamphlets — Military accoutrements for Virginia companies.

FROM JAMES STEWART, DECEMBER 28TH 75
Soliciting patronage for manufacturers.

FROM WILLIAM GRAYSON, ESQRE., DECEMBER 27TH 78
Military accoutrements for Prince William Company.

FROM COLONEL JOHN CARLYLE, DECEMBER 29TH 79
Settlement of Augustine Washington's estate — Purchase of limestone.

1775

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR, JANUARY 3RD 80
Military accoutrements of Virginia companies — Sergeant Woelpper — Peace with Indians.

FROM COLONEL GEORGE MUSE, JANUARY 6TH 81
Sale of bounty land.

FROM EDMUND PENDLETON, ESQRE., JANUARY 10TH 82
Purchase of Ohio lands — Virginia Assembly

FROM THOMAS JOHNSON, ESQRE., JANUARY 17TH 83
Manufacture of linen.

FROM THOMAS JOHNSON, ESQRE., JANUARY 24TH 84
Prorogation of Maryland Assembly — Potomac River Bill — General Charles Lee's plan — Attitude in Maryland.

FROM EDWARD SNICKERS, JANUARY 26TH 87
Sale of wheat from Colonel Mercer's estate — Recommendation of Mr. Reed — Recording of mortgage.

FROM COLONEL WILLIAM PRESTON, JANUARY 27TH 88
Surveying of Washington's Ohio lands — Dunmore's war.

FROM COLONEL WILLIAM PRESTON, JANUARY 31ST 89
Surveying of Washington's Ohio lands — Transylvania Company's purchase from Cherokees.

FROM THE REVEREND WALTER MAGOWAN, FEBRUARY 3RD . . . 91
Sale of lottery tickets.

FROM MR. DANIEL JENIFER ADAMS, FEBRUARY 4TH 92
Conveyance of land — Lawsuit.

FROM GEORGE MASON, ESQRE., FEBRUARY 6TH 93
Illness of Mrs. Eilbeck — Plan for regulation of militia — Attitude of England — Choice of delegates to Convention — Collection of tithes for ammunition from non-residents of Fairfax.

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON, FEBRUARY 6TH 97
Location of county seat of Youghiogheny — Building of mill.

FROM MAJOR WILLIAM CRAWFORD, FEBRUARY 7TH 99
Surveying and settling of Washington's Ohio lands — Acknowledgment of present.

FROM WILLIAM GRAYSON, ESQRE., FEBRUARY 8TH 100
Purchase of accoutrements for Prince William Company.

FROM DOCTOR JOHN CONNOLLY, FEBRUARY 9TH 101
Course to be pursued with Mingoes — Treaty of Camp Charlotte.

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND, FEBRUARY 13TH 102
Illness of — Transportation of servants and stores to tract on Great Kanawha — Indian dissatisfaction.

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND, FEBRUARY 15TH 104
Difficulty in hiring servants.

FROM MR. JACOB GOODING, FEBRUARY 16TH 105
Building of mill.

FROM MR. ALEXANDER COWAN, FEBRUARY 17TH 106
Valentine Crawford's debt to Captain William McGachen.

FROM GEORGE MASON, ESQRE., FEBRUARY 17TH 107
Illness of Mrs. Eilbeck — Mr. Harper's mistake in purchase of powder — Payment for military accoutrements of Fairfax Company — Collection of tithes for ammunition — Potomac River Bill.

FROM GEORGE MASON, ESQRE., FEBRUARY 18TH 110
Exculpation of intentions in plan for collecting tithes — Potomac River Bill — Denunciation abroad of American Revolution.

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR, FEBRUARY 21ST 112
Military accoutrements of Virginia companies — Books of military exercises — Reëstablishment of health — Guns for Lund Washington and John Parke Custis.

FROM THE HONBLE JOHN TAYLOE, FEBRUARY 22ND 114
Settlement of Colonel Mercer's estate — Death of Philip Ludwell Lee.

FROM THOMAS JOHNSON, JR., ESQRE., FEBRUARY 25TH 115
Conveyance of land of Daniel Jenifer Adams in payment of debt — Law regulating loans in Maryland — Plan of General Charles Lee — Potomac River Bill.

FROM WILLIAM AYLETT, ESQRE., FEBRUARY 26TH 118
Request for relinquishment of lawsuit against John G. Fraser.

FROM ROBERT H. HARRISON, ESQRE., FEBRUARY 26TH 120
Mrs. Savage's annuity.

FROM THE HONBLE GEORGE WILLIAM FAIRFAX, MARCH 2ND . . . 121
English ships still sailing to America — Purchase of horse for Washington — Sale of stock and furniture at Belvoir — Repairs at Belvoir — Sale of estate of Colonel John Mercer — Unpaid accounts — Shipment of tobacco — Settlement of *The Bloomery* partnership — American sympathizers in England — Review of militia in England.

FROM SAMUEL ATHAWES, ESQRE., MARCH 3RD 127
Shipment of tobacco.

FROM CHARLES CARROLL, OF CARROLLTON, MARCH 3RD 128
Pamphlet on culture of hemp.

FROM MR. ROBERT MANDELL, MARCH 5TH 130
Josias Adams' debt to John Glassford & Co.

FROM GEORGE GRAY, MARCH 5TH 130
Josias Adams' debt to.

FROM MAJOR WILLIAM CRAWFORD, MARCH 6TH 130
Transportation of servants and stores to tract on Great Kanawha — Taking up of land for Washington.

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR, MARCH 7TH 132
Military accoutrements for Virginia companies — Inclosure of pamphlets.

FROM GEORGE MASON, ESQRE., MARCH 9TH 133
Potomac River Bill — Transylvania Company's purchase from Cherokees — Title of Crown to land beyond the Alleghanies — Virginia's western possessions — Payment to Mr. Mizzay — Collection of tithes for ammunition — Illness of George Mason, Jr.

FROM GEORGE MASON, ESQRE., MARCH 9TH 135
Potomac River Bill — Illness of George Mason, Jr. — Collection of tithes for ammunition — Payment to Mr. Mizzay — Cherry-trees.

FROM CAPTAIN ROBERT MACKENZIE, MARCH 14TH 136
Apology.

FROM MR. DANIEL JENIFER ADAMS, MARCH 15TH 137
Washington's assuming of Josias Adams' debts — Conveyance of land and personal effects — Costs of lawsuit — Request to sell slave in Maryland — Value of horse.

FROM THOMSON MASON, ESQRE., MARCH 15TH 140
Request to receive collections for.

FROM THE INDEPENDENT COMPANY OF RICHMOND, MARCH 17TH . 140
Election of Washington as commander.

FROM COLONEL THOMAS CRESAP, MARCH 21ST 141
Claim to land.

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD, MARCH 23RD 142
Exculpation of conduct — Assistance to James Cleveland.

FROM JAMES BALFOUR, ESQRE., MARCH 25TH 144
Illness of — Shipment of flour — Appointment of O. Hanbury on committee to prepare petition to Parliament.

FROM CAPTAIN HENRY MCCABE, MARCH 31ST 145
Request for loan.

FROM ALEXANDER H. SMITH, ESQRE., MARCH 31ST 146
Delaware lottery tickets.

FROM DENNIS STIPHENS, APRIL 3RD 146
Exculpation of conduct.

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON, APRIL 3RD 148
Building of mill — Vindication of Dennis Stephens.

FROM WILLIAM GRAYSON, ESQRE., APRIL 5TH 150
Military accoutrements of Prince William Company.

FROM CAPTAIN EDWARD SNICKERS, APRIL 6TH 151
Ownership of wheat — Sergeant Hughes.

FROM GEORGE DIGGES, ESQRE., APRIL 7TH. 152
Purchase of salt.

FROM CAPTAIN WILLIAM PRESTON, APRIL 9TH 152
Payment for surveying — Transylvania Company's purchase from Cherokees — Surveying of western land.

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND, APRIL 10TH 153
Transportation of servants and stores to tract on Great Kanawha — Loss of Mr. John West's provisions and tools.

FROM THOMAS CONTEÉ, ESQRE., APRIL 11TH 156
Purchase of brigantine.

FROM MR. JAMES TAYLOR, JR., APRIL 12TH 156
Mr. Morton's affair.

FROM THOMAS NEWTON, JR., APRIL 12TH 157
Sale of herrings — Current price of flour — Death of Mr. Balfour.

FROM GOVERNOR DUNMORE, APRIL 18TH 158
Illegal land patents.

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR, APRIL 18TH 158
Military accoutrements for Virginia companies — Mount Vernon fishery — Removal to Arch Street.

FROM COLONEL EDMUND PENDLETON, APRIL 21ST 159
Mrs. Savage's annuity — Removal of powder from magazine at Williamsburg — Danger of slave insurrection.

FROM MR. CHARLES YATES, APRIL 25TH 161
Request for payment of subscription.

FROM THE INDEPENDENT COMPANY OF FAIRFAX, APRIL 25TH . . 161
Military accoutrements.

FROM THE INDEPENDENT COMPANY OF SPOTSYLVANIA, APRIL 26TH 162
Removal of powder from magazine — Proposal to march to Williamsburg — Need of powder.

FROM THE INDEPENDENT COMPANY OF PRINCE WILLIAM, APRIL 26TH 163
Proposal to march to Williamsburg.

FROM THE INDEPENDENT COMPANY OF ALBEMARLE, APRIL 29TH . 165
Removal of powder from magazine — Proposal to march to Williamsburg.

FROM ALEXANDER SPOTSWOOD, ESQRE., APRIL 30TH 166
Request for commission in American army — Offer to serve *gratis* — Decision not to march to Williamsburg.

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND, MAY 12TH 166
Transportation of servants and stores to tract on Great Kanawha — Escape of servants to Shawanese towns — Game — Fish — Cultivation of land — Purchase of tools and stock — Appraisement of buildings.

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND, MAY 21ST 171
Capture of runaway servants — Need of corn and flour — Inquiry respecting American affairs.

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND, JUNE 7TH 172
Cultivation of land — Appraisement of buildings — Capture of runaway servants — Need of provisions — Sale of servants — Indian dissatisfaction.

FROM GENERAL HORATIO GATES, JUNE 22ND 174
Military orders from Washington — Raising of riflemen — Commission as adjutant-general.

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD, JUNE 24TH 176
Capture of runaway servants — Sale of servants — Transportation of stores to tract on Great Kanawha — Difficulties in locating and

settling Dr. Craik's bounty land — Arrest of Dr. Connolly — Affairs of Lund Washington.

FROM MESSRS. McKEAN & RODNEY, JUNE 29TH 179
Recommendation of John Parke as volunteer.

FROM RICHARD HENRY LEE, JUNE 29TH 180
Battle of Bunker Hill — Death of Dr. Joseph Warren — Powder sent from Philadelphia — Indian neutrality — Adoption of military code of Massachusetts — Expedition against Canada — Military hospital — Enlistment of surgeons.

FROM GENERAL PHILIP SCHUYLER, JULY 1ST 181
Arrival of Connecticut troops — Expedition against Canada — Mutiny of British seamen — Governor Tryon — Commissions — Occupation of post in Highlands — Rejection of remonstrance in House of Commons.

EXTRACT FROM GENERAL ORDERS OF COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF, JULY 4TH 184

CLOSING ANNOUNCEMENT 185

ERRATA 186

GENERAL INDEX 187

LETTERS TO WASHINGTON

FROM COLONEL WILLIAM PRESTON.

FINCASTLE May 27th 1774.

DEAR SIR

Agreeable to my Promise I directed Mr Floyd an Assistant to Survey your Land on Cole River on his Way to the Ohio, which he did and in a few Days afterwards sent me the Plot by Mr Thomas Hog. Mr Spotswood Dandridge who left the Surveyors on the Ohio after Hog Parted with them, wrote me that Mr Hog and two other Men with him had never since been heard of. I have had no Opportunity of writing to Mr Floyd Since. Tho' I suppose he will send me the Courses by the first Person that comes up, if so I shall make out the Certificate and send it down. This I directed him to do when we parted to prevent Accidents. But I am realy affraid the Indians will hinder them from doing any Business of Vallue this Season as the Company being only 33 and dayly decreasing were under the greatest Apprehension of Danger when Mr Dandridge parted with them.

It has been long disputed by our Hunters whether Louisa or Cumberland Rivers was the Boundary between us and the Cherokees. I have taken the Liberty to inclose to you a Report made by some

Scouts who were out by my Order; and which Sets that matter beyond a Doubt.[1] It is say'd the Cherrokees claim the Land to the Westward of the Louisa & between Cumberland M [mutilated] and the Ohio. If so, and our Government gives it up we loose all the most Valluable part of that Country. The Northern Indians Sold that Land to the English at the Treaty of Lancaster in 1744. by the Treaty of Logs Town in 1752 and by that at Fort Stanwix in 1768.

---

[1] FINCASTLE COUNTY Sc.

Richard Stanton Edward Sharp Ephraim Drake, and William Harrel came before me a Justice of the Peace for the said County and made Oath on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God: that Agreeable to Instructions given by Col. William Preston to William Russell your Deponents were Employ'd as Runners to Scout to the Westward of Clinch Settlement; and to Reconnoitre the Rivers of Cumberland & Louisa so far down as to be able to Judge and return a Just account upon Oath Not only of the approach of an Enemy; but also a true account which of the aforesaid Rivers the Boundary Line Terminates on: which was Settled by Col. Donalson between Virginia and the Cheerekees

In Obedience thereto Your Deponents Marched 15th Day of April towards Powells Valley and after geting there finding no fresh Indian Signs: Your Deponents Agreeable to Orders; did about four Miles below the mouth of the Upper North fork of Powells River begin to trace the Lines and with much Difficulty followed the Same crossing first Cumberland Mountain then falling on one fork of Cumberland River, Which the line kept down about Ten Miles, your Deponents there finding the Line Left the aforesd. watercourse did trace the Same crossing a Ridge of Mountains about a North North West Course till it Struck another branch of Cumberland called the North fork thence continuing near the Same course across the North fork of Cumberland over another Mountain the Line Struck a fork of Louisa River, which Col. Donalsons Company had marke[d] about Ten Miles down; Your Deponents then Marched down the same creek to where it emptyed into the main North fork of Louisa which is the longest of any of the branches of Said River; your Deponents farther Marched down the River till they came to Such Hunters Camps which from the Letters of their Names on trees fully Satisfied Your Deponents it is the Verry River Called by the Hunters Louisa Since called Kentucky which empties about seventy five Miles above the Falls into Ohio and your Deponents declare they afterwards Returned the most Suspected Ware Paths Indians used to travel through that Country but saw no fresh Signs; and farther your Deponents say they lost no more time than the Nature of the Journey did require and returned to their Homes the 6th Day of May

Sworn before me this 7th Day of May, 1774

WM. RUSSELL

[Brigadier-General Russell, whose son, Colonel William Russell, represented Fayette County in the Kentucky legislature from 1789 to 1823.]

At that Time the Cherrokees laid no Claim to that Land & how the[y] come to do it now I cannot imagine.

I have wrote twice to his Lordship on this Subject. If it is not disagreeable to you I would take it as a great Favour if you would Converse with his Excellency on this Matter; and endeavour to have it considered in Council. Most of the Officers have Entered their Lands below the Louisa; but I am almost certain the Surveyors will not Survey any there, untill they have further Instructions. My Reasons for taking Enter [mutilated] below that River was, that his Lordship gave Connolly and Warrenstaff Warrants for their Claims at the Falls; but I am doubtful that would not be a sufficient Warrant for me to Survey the Land & Sign Certificates.

Your taking some Trouble on this Head will be doing a great Service to the Officers, and a very particular Favour to

Dr Sir your most Obedt and very hble Servt

WM PRESTON

FROM DOCTOR JOHN CONNOLLY.[1]

FORT DUNMORE may 28th 177 [mutilated]

DR SIR/

The infinite confusion into which this country [mutilated] by our disagreement with the indians, has heretofore put it on [mutilated] power to continue a desirable correspondence with you, but [mutilated] im-

[1] This letter without a signature, and written in another hand, appears to have been dictated by Connolly.

portance of the Subject urges, and your interest may be par [mutilated] servicable; together with the pleasure I feel in maintaining an [mutilated] ctive intercourse with you, I snatch this moment to write [mutilated]

I have ~~aceq~~ acquainted his Excellency Lord dunmore [mutilated] my Oppinion of matters here, in a concise manner; and oft [mutilated] which I judg'd necessary towards the advantage of this promi [mutilated] Settlement; & in order to evince the propriety of my argument [mutilated] transmitted a Coppy of my Journal Since the begining of ou [mutilated] with the natives, which I apprehend his Lordship will lay [mutilated] the Honourable House – —

The Shawanese (Sir) have long since looked upon [mutilated] Commencing Settlements down the Ohio with a most jeal [mutilated] and have Frequently express'd their disapprobation — as they [mutilated] Remarkable for a haughty, violent & unthinking tribe; they [mutilated] latterly commited many Robberies & Murders upon different [mutilated] going down the River, and their impertinent answer to ou [mutilated] lence message[1] sent to them by the Delawares in

[1] The *Shawanese* then delivered the following Answer to the Condolence Speeches and Message sent them: —

"Brothers: (Captain Connolly, Mr. McKee, and Mr. Croghan,) We have received your Speeches by *White Eyes*, and as to what Mr. *Croghan* and Mr. *McKee* says, we look upon it all to be lies, and perhaps what you say may be lies also; but as it is the first time you have spoke to us we listen to you, and expect that what we may hear from you will be more confined to truth than what we usually hear from the white people. It is you who are frequently passing up and down the *Ohio*, and making settlements upon it, and as you have informed us that your wise people have met together to consult upon this matter, we desire you to be strong and consider it well. Brethren: We see you speak to us at the head of your warriors, who you have collected together at sundry places upon this river, where we understand they are build-

consequen [mutilated] what had happened to their people, together with their di [mutilated] perations for open Hostillities convinces me that chastise [mutilated] will ever prevail upon them to admit of a peacable Sit [mutilated] at the Kanhawa— If the Government mean to encourage [mutilated] ration down the River, so much coveted by people in Gen [mutilated] Stockade Fort at the Kanhawa is absolutely necessary to pr [mutilated] adventurers & prevent the Frequent interuptions to the cultiv [mutilated] the country, which otherwise inevitably will be the case [mutilated] distance from the Kanhawa across to the Kiscapoux Shaw [mutilated] is but inconsiderable it will constantly overawe them, [mutilated] that from thence, inroads may be expeditiously made into [mutilated] Country, & every purpose we may desire effectually accom [mutilated] as to the expence, I humbly presume it will be but Trifling for the Garrison might be defended by the Militia of the country who would undoubtedly fly there on every emergency – I also conceive (Sir) the [mutilated] Shawanese ought upon this occasion to be thoroughly chastised and convinced [mutilated] their insignifacancy, which will in the first place prove exemplary to [mutilated] Contiguous Neighbours, and

ing forts, and as you have requested us to listen to you, we will do it, but in the same manner that you appear to speak to us. Our people at the Lower Towns have no Chiefs among them, but are all warriors, and are also preparing themselves to be in readiness, that they may be better able to hear what you have to say.

"You tell us not to take any notice of what your people have done to us; we desire you likewise not to take any notice of what our young men may now be doing, and as no doubt you can command your warriors when you desire them to listen to you, we have reason to expect that ours will take the same advice when we require it, that is, when we have heard from the Governour of Virginia." — *American Archives*, Fourth Series, vol. i. p. 479.

in the next place it will clearly point to [mutilated] that half doing nothing matters of this nature with Indians can never answer any Salutary purpose, for, had the Shawanese been so much under our ~~Frowns~~ Power as the Delawar's were, when Col: Bouquet marched into their country, their Language would not ~~had~~ have been so haughty to day, but on [mutilated] contrary would have been consonant to the tone of their more peacable [mutilated] ghbours. as I expect nothing but a war with them so i flatter my [mutilated] they may be convinced to their Sorrow, that their Rashness will Su [mutilated] punish them in drawing our just Resentment upon them, I have [mutilated] the Begining of this dispute worked with never ceasing hurry at [mutilated] place & now have it in a good posture of defence, so that for this Spot, I fear [mutilated] thing, but my heart melts for the distress of the people, who fly, in dire [mutilated] abandoning all their promising hopes — We have great numbers here, and I do Everything in my Power to comfort them, but the [mutilated] ing difficultys under which we Labour prevent me from giving [mutilated] the aid and comfort I could wish to afford. I have drawn together [mutilated] day one Hundred active men & ordered them to march down to whee [mutilated] Keeping near the River, so that they might be enabled to discover any [mutilated] ts leading into the country, and I am in Great hopes they may [mutilated] nately meet Some of the Shawanese parties and defeat them, for [mutilated] the first impression made, greatly depends our Success towards a [mutilated] accommodation with the

other Nations; a hint of which I gave all [mutilated] Officers of militia — I cannot conclude without assuring you that [mutilated] Government of Virginia having taken taken place at this critical [mutilated] has been the Sole preservative of the country, otherwise I [mutilated] imagine the whole Settlement must have been abandoned —

I am with much Regard
Dr Sir
Your most Obedt Servt

FROM THOMAS EDEN & CO.

LONDON 31 May 1774—

SIR —

Being without any of your favours since our last respects ℔ Capt Boucher we have chiefly to hand you Account sales of the 4 hhds Tob° you favour'd us with ℔ the Sim Nett proceeds to [mutilated] £14.17.2 which considering the quality & situation of our Markets, was the most we could obtain for them— Our prices are a little mended now particularly— real good Tob° sells very well —

We remain very Respectfully
Sir
Yr mo hum! Servt
THOS EDEN & CO

FROM DOCTOR JOHN CONNOLLY.

FORT DUNMORE June 7th 1774.

DEAR SIR.

I have by the Bearer hereof acquainted His Lordship with the late Murders committed by the Savages upon our Inhabitants in this quarter: and at the same time, have taken the liberty to make a Requisition of assistance, & to recommend some Matters to His Lordship's consideration.

I shall here take the liberty of speaking to you, well knowing that you must be a competant Judge of measures necessary to be pursued, upon this critical occasion. — As the Shawanese have for these some years past constantly shook the Tomahawk over our heads, & threatened to strike should our People ever attempt to pass below the Kanhawa; a Stockade there for very many & obvious Reasons must be necessary, & another one opposite to Hokocking River; from which places we may be enabled to send terror into their Country for the present, & keep them from annoying our Settlements; & hereafter will forever deter them from daring to affront our Adventurers in the prosecution of their lawfull designs down the Ohio. Mr Croghan intends going to Williamsburgh: you must well know how specious He is, but you may be assured that His business there is not for the publick good, but to answer private, & ungenerous designs; which I hope you will use your utmost to defeat[1] — His principle View is to endea-

[1] "Mr. Croghan, who has been grossly abused by our Bashaw [John Connolly], lately is gone to Williamsburg to represent every part of his conduct to the Governour

vour to secure his Indian Grant in Virginia, after the great Government Scheme is blown over; which like the Mountain in labor has bro't forth a Mouse. As He is specious where unknown He may impose & carry points; but I can assure you on the Word of a Man of Honor, that if the Legislature of Virginia listens to him, that He will involve the Colony, in trouble, & difficulties, nothing to its credit — I could unfold many matters scarcely credible, but I forbear. — I am afraid that the Shawanese have been told that they were to permit no People to Settle on the Ohio, below the Kanhawa. —

This Place is in such confusion that I must beg leave to finish this hasty Scrawl by subscribing Myself

Dr. Sir
Your obliged Frd & Servt.
Jno. Connolly.

FROM CAPTAIN WILLIAM CRAWFORD.

Dear Sir/ Spring gardin June ye 8th 1774

I recevd your Letters by Mr. Cristy dated 27th of May and I am Sory to[o] you seem to be in confusion as well as us,[1] as that renders our Case more Deplorable.

---

and Council, in its true light; although others doubt, I am very certain Mr. Croghan is earnest and sincere respecting that intention, for he joins the rest of the inhabitants, in charging all our present calamity to the Doctor's account." — Eneas Mackey to Governor Penn, *American Archives*, Fourth Series, vol. i. p. 471.

[1] It was on the 26th of May that Lord Dunmore dissolved the Virginia Assembly. and on the 27th that they met at the Raleigh tavern.

Saterday Last we had Six person Kill[d] on Dunkard Creek about ten Mils from the Mouth Cheat river on the west Sid of Monongahalia, and there is three mising, a Sunday a man ho Left a party is suposed to be Kill[d] as he Went of to hunt Som horses and 5 guns was h[e]ard go of, and the horse he rood away return[d] to the house where the party was, they Set out in Search of Enemies found the Mans Coat and Saw a Number of Tracks but cold not find the man

Our hole Country is in Forts, what is Left, but the Maj[r] Part is gon Over the Mountain

With Much a do I have prevaild on about Duzen of Famelys to Joyn me in a Fort Over again my house Which has bin Accomplished with Much Difiquelty and a Considerable Expence to me, and Val Crawford has Built an Other at the Same rate

It was with great Difiqueuelty any Cold be prevaild to Stay, Such was the panick that Sezed the people if Som thing is not Soon don, I am much afraid the hole Country mus fall into the hands of the Enemies, the Dolaways [1] Seem to be on our Sid as yeat, but ~~then~~ on them there is not much Dependence I beleve an Endien War is unavoidable

I have bin on a Scouting party as Low as Grave Creek Since M[r] Johnston Went Down to Williamsburg but cold [see] no Sign of any parties but as Soon as I Return[d] a party Cross[d] the river that did that Mischef.

[1] Delawares. The Delawares remained neutral throughout Dunmore's war.

Fort pit is Stockcaded in and they inhabitants of the town is about Picketing the town in, the[y] have about on[e] hundred Men fit for Arms in town and Fort Which I do not think Sufficient to Protect them places

I Shall take the opertunity of the first Scouting party Down the River and Comply with your requist in Regard to the round bottom and send you a plot and an other to Mr Lewis and then I have no dore Will be left Open for Disopintment

As to the Variation of the Compass it has bin taken by Mr Leet and Mr McClain from Mr Dickson and Masons Calculations and they find it to be 4d 10m Westerly and there Work I beleve may be Depended on as they are both Able Survayors

I am at a Loss what to Advise you to do or Val Crawford in regard to your People as tims I am Afraid will be very Troublesom I am Afraid Should that be the Case Litle would be don for your Advantigue, in Your Letter to V Crawford you Wrot Som of a Mistake in Laying a new County

I aprehended by Lord Dumore there was a new County intended on the west of the Mountain

Sir I am your most'

Hum[l] Sarvent

W CRAWFORD

NB we are in Great want of Guns and Amonition

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD.

DEAR COL[O] JACOBS CREEKE June 8th 1774

I Receved your Letter by Mr Cresley of the 27th of May and am Sorrey for the Sudint Braking up of the Esembly before they hitt on Som Method to Releve our Distress Situation Butt it is a happey Scurcumstance for us Lordonmore[1] being So warm in our favour which gives us great Reselution to Stand our ground what few of us is Left though the Contra[2] is very thin we have Bilt Sevrell Forts out Hear which wase a verey great Means of the people Standing there ground I have built one att My house and have got Som Men to garde it and Mr. Simson has Built a Fort att the place where they are Building of your Mill[3] by the Esistence of His Neabours and part of your Carpenters and I have been there Severell times and have Encuraged him all I Can to Stand his ground and I have Severell times oferd him all the Carpenters and all the Sarvants but he would not take aney of the Sarvants and but four of the best of the Carpenters his Reason for not taking of the Sarvents as there wase a great dale of Companey att the Fort and drink Midling plenty it would be out of his power to govern them and he Said they would Run away from him and as to Carpenters he and Stephens the Millwright had Engaged Som Carpenters them Selves before this Erouption broake out with the Indens and are Louth to discharge them and take in these you Engagd for me to take down the ohio

[1] Lord Dunmore. [2] Country.
[3] This mill was built on the site of the present town of Perryopolis.

or att Least aney More of them than Can Convenently work as he Says from the Noys of the Indens and the Crowds of people that Come to the Fort he Cant get Nothing don with the Small Numbr of hands he has but I will goe to Simson to Morrow-morning and Consult him farther on the afair and doe Every thing in My power for your Entrast the thoughts of Selling of the Sarvents Elarmed them verey Much for they dont want to be Sold but the hole of the Sarvents have had Som Short Spells of Sickness and Som others Cut them Selfes with an ax and Lay bye Som time and one of the best of Stephens Men Cut him Selfe with an adze the worst I Ever Saw aney body Cut in My Life So that he has Not been able to doe one Strok for Near one Month this hapened in digin the Canews I have Sent you a Scetch[1] of Stephens article when I waite on Simson if he does Not take the Carpenters all I Shall Ether Sett them to building of a house att the big Medows or discharge them Intirely for it Seems all Most Emposable to Ceep[2] Men Close to bisness att a Fort where there is So meney people and So much Confusion if they Can doe Eney thing it Must be att the Medow as they will be to them Selfes and as Stevens Seems to be verey Loth to be discharged and Says he Left Som very good Jobs to Serve you

and as on Sunday Evning about 4 Miles over over Monongalahela the Endens Murderd one famely Consisting of Six and tuck two boys prisoners and att another place the[y] Kild 3 which Makes in the hole

[1] Sketch. [2] Keep.

Nine and two prisoners and if we had Not had forts Built there would Not [have] been ten Famelys of this Side of the Mountains Besides what wase at Fort pitt But we have Sent out Scouts after the Mourder[er]s but we have Not heard that they have falin in with them yeat and we have att this time att Least 300 Men out after the Indens Som of which is gon down to wheeling and I bleve Som is gon down as Low as the Litle Conaway So I am in hopes they will give them a Stom[1] for Som of the Scouting Companey Say they will goe to there towns but they will get Scalps

Mr George Mccormick who Carreys you this is to Return Emedently and will bring Me an answer to this as to your Neals[2] and other things I have built [a] Strong Store house and Stored them up Safe and if we Could hope for peace Soon I think No people Could Execute your bisness beter than thease sarvants as they will be Hardend to the ways of this Countra and they Seem verey well Satisfid and I bleve wont Run away or att Least Say they wont Run away from you but Sarve out there time honstly

So I am der Sir your Most Hble
Sert to Comand
VALE CRAWFORD

give My Love to Mr
Lund washington and tell
him his people is well but
has Moved in to a fort Near his
place[3]

[1] Storm?

[2] Nails.

[3] Lund Washington's land on the Ohio is referred to in an entry in Washington's Journal, October 15, 1770: "I intended to have visited the Land which Crawford pro-

My Son which I Sent down wase taken with a bad Spell of Sickness and has Never Returnd to Me which gives Me great uneasiness who I Sopose has got the other Letter you Mention for I have Never Receved one Line from you Sence I Left your House and have wrote you Severell More Letters then you have Receved But as I mentioned before I will goe to Simson tomorrow and I will write you what Ever we Conclude on as to Selling of the ~~Sarvents~~ Sarvents there apears to be but a por Chance as there is but few purches and who has a Little Cash Seems to Keep [it] to Bear his Expences in case he Should be oblige to Run Away as to My provisions that I bought for My Selfe and Men I have great part of [them] Stored up in a house att the River Near My Brothers Still hoping that we Should have News of peace and then to Start down the River But this Last acount from the Indens put out of all doupt our going down this Season and Stephens Seems to be willing to be discharged on Condition you Will give him the offer of the Job when Ever you under take it again

I am yours
V C[1]

cured for Lund Washington this day also, but time falling short I was obligd to Postpone it."

1 The following is bound with this letter in the manuscripts: "Extract from an Article of Agreement made between George Washington Esqr and William Stevens Feby 21st 1774

"And lastly said William Stevens doth hereby consent and agree, that if by sickness or any other unavoidable means he, or any of the five persons engaged by him shall loose any time, a deduction is to be made from his or their wages for the time so lost in proportion to what they are to receive.

"NB. The Agreement of Bennet Jenkins and Jason Jenkins is the same —"

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD.

DEAR SIR/ Sence I wrote you this Moment we Receved an acount of Several parteys of Indens Coming in to the Ihabsentences[1] and yesterday Kild and Scalped one Man in Sight of the Fort on the Mon[on]ga[he]la of one of the vanmates[2] and there wase two Men Sworen that they yesterday Saw 30 Indens and these two men Mett with about 30 Men of the Scouts about five Miles from the place where the Indens were Seen and Emedently pursued them But we have Not heard farther of them But the party that Murderd the famely as I wrote you in my other Letter wase ferlowd by one pigman [?] a young Man that Conneley apointed a Lutenant with a party of aBout 30 Men overtuck them and Releved Som prisoners and Retuck Sexteen horses and Mears[3] and a good dale of plunder they had tuck from people houses but Kild Now Indens there has been Severell parteys of Indens Seen within these two or three days and all Seem to be Making toward the Larrell hill or Mountain So that the people are afraid to travell the Road by geses[4] Butt goes a Nigh way by Enden Creek or Rides in the Night to My Brothers and So He has Concluded to tak all your men and Sarvents into pay as Militia and Keep our ground tell we Can get Relefe from be Low Your Letter which I have Sho[w]n to Severell people has been of Infinite Sarvice to us as it incurags[5] Meney people to Stand

[1] inhabitants. [2] inmates? [3] mares. [4] Gists? [5] encourages.

there ground in hopes of Relefe from what you wrote Butt there is one unhapy Surcomstance our Contra[1] is verey Scarce of Emonition and arms and I have therefore tuck the Liberty to wright to you to get Me 2 quarters of a Hundred Caskes of powder and Send it as far as Ball[s] Run to My Mothers[2] or Colo Samuell Washington['s] or att Keyses Ferrey where I can get up here by pack horses I want Now Lead as we have a plenty of Lead up here So I beg of you to Esist with your Intrest as you are a better Judge of our distrass than all Most aney other Jentleman as you from your Letters to Me and My Brother Seem to be as well aquanted with our distrass as if you where here in person your Selfe So I beg of you to write to Me verey fully in your Next and I am dear Sir your

Most Sencer frend and Most
Hble Servent
VALE CRAWFORD
June 8th 1774

FROM THOMAS NEWTON, JR., ESQ.

NORFOLK June 27. 1774 —

SIR

Agreeable to my promise I now beg leave to inform you that I am of opinion flour will answer at this market; that is, it will sell for 16/8 & the freight.

[1] Country.

[2] The mother of William and Valentine Crawford had long been a widow. Her maiden name was Onora Grimes. Crawford, her first husband, died when the two boys were young. She then married Richard Stephenson. Five sons and one daughter were born of the second marriage, when the second husband died. The mother, in her prime, was a woman of uncommon energy and great physical strength, yet kind in disposition, and very attentive to her children. She died in 1776. — BUTTERFIELD.

the two hundred barrells received whilst I was in Williamsburg is sold for that price & make no doubt that I cou'd dispose of as much more for the same. The bread still sticks on hand, tho I am in hopes it will go off in a short time. should you incline to send any down please to let it come by the first oppertunity as the season coming is no way favorable to this article. I am in hopes of establishing some constant customers for your flour, as I have at last prevailed on the bakers to make a tryall of some of it & the baker who has purchased has all flying to him for bread, which makes me think he will be glad of a constant supply. I am

Y: Hble Serv:

NB. I have forwarded the herrings to Coll Bassett

THOMAS NEWTON JR.

FROM THOMAS JOHNSON, JR., ESQ.[1]

ANNAPOLIS 28 June 1774 —

SIR

I take the Freedom to inclose you the Resolutions of our general Committee for the Province in the Bills respecting the Massachusetts Governm: and the Act for blocking up the Harbour of Boston[2] — If our general Scheme of Conduct should be adopted by the Congress I think even so strict an Associa-

[1] This letter is addressed to "George Washington Esq Virginia To be left at M: Calverts"

[2] The Maryland Convention was held at Annapolis June 22-25, 1774.

tion will be kept by the people of Maryland with good Faith I have sanguine Hopes that your Colony will readily join in effectual Measures — I am sorry to hear that your abrupt Dissolution has thrown you into Difficulties about Officers Fees we have unhappily been for some Time much embarrassed about the Fees of Office here and as you may remember have had some Controversial Pieces on the Subject I preserved a paper which contains the last no Answer having been yet given to it and inclose it to you as indeed I would all on the Subject if I had them not from any Opinion the Matter may not be as well handled in Virginia as with us but from an Apprehension that any Thing on the Subject which may tend to an Investigation of the Truth will at this Time be agreeable to you. I have strong Expectations from Pensylvania but have heard Nothing material from New York.

I am Sir

Your most obed.t Servant

TH.S JOHNSON JUNR

FROM BRYAN FAIRFAX, ESQ.

DEAR SIR,

I am a little surprised that You had not reced my Letter relating to Doctor Savage when You wrote to M.r Harrison. I wrote because it was necessary to consult You upon the occasion, tho' I believed you would be no more inclinable than myself to agree to any Arbitration. It seems to me a very odd prac-

tice this of obtaining Injunctions out of Court when the Equity of it can't appear sufficiently. It will be necessary to have an Answer ready before the next Court.

Till I could have an Opportunity of advising with You about a proper Fee to be paid Mr Harrison who has taken some pains to do Mr Savage Justice, I have paid him only the legal Fee of 16/3 and 10/3 which he paid to Mr Waller for his Advice in regard to a particular part of the proceedings.

I shall be glad to know whether you may be inclinable at this time to purchase my Kittocktan Tract. I run round it last Fall and found it to contain 1400 Acres, 150 of which Mr Threlkeld claims; the rents of it & of 100 Acres adjoining amounts to £27 ℔ Annum, besides the Sum of 4£ to be paid by a Man I placed on the part Mr Threlkeld claims in order to keep possession till He ascertains his Bounds, which I can't prevail wth him to do. I shall be willing to let you have it for what I owe to you & Mr Custis. Altho' I think the price low, yet I must own it to be more than Mr Threlkeld offers, which nothing will induce me to take but real necessity. If the Tennants could raise the money some of them would give almost as much I believe for one half of it. I am so much obliged to You for your Favours that I would let you have it cheaper rather than delay a Payment when Money is so scarce If you thought it ought to be sold for less.

Several Gentlemen of this County have been kind enough to propose me as a Candidate at the next

Election. As it would give me a particular pleasure to serve with You, I have thought it very unlucky that it should happen at this time. I have been forced to decline it chiefly because I thought I could not give Satisfaction in general upon this Occasion.[1] For I should think Myself bound to oppose violent Measures now. The Entering upon a Plan of having no Trade would be an arduous Undertaking, I mean if persisted in, and if once entered upon it ought to be strictly kept. I therefore think it would be more proper to try what Effect a petition might have towards obtaining a repeal of the Duty. I would willingly give the Parliament a fair Opportunity to do it, and therefore should be for a petition unaccompanied with any Threats or Claims (for we have already used them) and if such an Opportunity should be missed, we might then be better able to judge of their real Intention towards us. If the Parliament had ever so good a Right to lay a Tax on the Colonies which has [been] much disputed, it is certainly very unjust to exercise that Right; But in opposing this we should consider all the Consequences that may follow. Threatenings at this time I am of opinion will have no Effect: I think Whenever they are used they must be followed by a steady perseverance This must occasion so great Inconveniencess, that many will probably fall off and so by degrees the whole, which would bring us into Disgrace. For which reason I am for postponing it till the Effect

[1] Colonel John West had also declined to become a candidate for election to the House of Burgesses. George Washington and Major Charles Broadwater were elected to represent Fairfax County.

of a Petition be first tryed. I don't speak upon my own Account, for I verily believe that there are not many if the Country entered into a general non Importation agreement, who would submit to greater hardships than myself. I should be for persevering to the End, and therefore slow in entering upon it.

There are scarce any at Alexandria of my opinion, and tho' the few I have elsewhere conversed with on the Subject are so, yet from them I could learn that many thought otherwise, so that I believe I should at this time give general Dissatisfaction, and therefore it wd be more proper to decline it even upon this Account as well as because it would necessarily lead me into great Expences which my Circumstances will not allow of. My Wife & Sally join me in Compliments to Mrs Washington & I remain

DrSir Yr most obliged & obedt Servt

BRYAN FAIRFAX.

TOWLSTON July the 3d 1774.

FROM BRYAN FAIRFAX, ESQ.

To

GEORGE WASHINGTON, ESQR

Having been twice lately at Alexandria, and the Business I am engaged in being liable to suffermuch by my Absence, I hope I shall be excused for not attending at this Time. As it is necessary however for every one to give his Sentiments on this occasion, I beg Leave to address myself in this manner to You,

Sir, as Chairman of the Meeting, and hope it will answer as well as if I were personally present.[1]

Some Resolves being prepared by the Committee, It is now proper to consider them, and to collect the general Sense of the Inhabitants on the Subject: and whatever legal Measures are determined on by the Majority ought to be conformed to by the rest, as a perfect Unanimity ought to appear among us.

I am precluded from saying a great deal of what I intended to mention at the first Meeting, by observing that a Petition to the King is now recommended as the first Step that ought to be taken at the Congress.

I could have wished that it had been the only Step taken by the Colonies at this time, as to give the Parliament a good Opportunity to repeal the Acts complained of would be the likeliest way to effect it. But this is not generally believed. On the contrary it is supposed that there is a regular System for enforcing the principle of Taxation. This is the very point on which our difference in opinion is founded. Those who believe in such a plan being determined on will readily approve of most of the measures proposed. Those who think with me that no such Intention plainly appears will rather postpone them to another Time. A Political opinion, as well as a religious one, is often formed by degrees. It is owing to a Train of Thoughts on the Subject

[1] This general meeting of the inhabitants of Fairfax County, over which Washington presided, was held in Alexandria July 18. The resolutions, then presented in the court-house by a committee appointed at a former meeting (July 5), are to be found entire in Force's *American Archives*, Fourth Series, vol. i. p. 597, and in Sparks's *Writings of Washington*, vol. ii. p. 488.

of Contemplation, many of which escape the Memory so that they cannot be brought in support of one's Opinion; and this is the Reason sometimes, that of two Men of opposite Sentiments neither is able to convince the other; tho' different opinions are generally owing to a difference in Constitution &c: I will however make a few Remarks as to this point. The late Acts are thought to be a full Proof of the Parliament's Intention to enforce the Payment of Taxes. In considering this we should make an Allowances for the Prejudices of others. An Englishman however clear he may be in Opinion as to the Rights of Taxation, ought to consider the Motives from which an Opposition in America arises. He ought to consider that it springs from virtuous, tho' (as he may think) erroneous principles. In like Manner the Americans ought to consider the Majority of the english Parliament, or a great part, as acting from honest tho' erroneous principles. Could they, under the persuasion that they had a right to impose the Duty on Tea, avoid taking Notice of what had happened at Boston? However great their Exertion of Power has been, they might conceive themselves bound to protect their Trade, and to take some Measures similar to what they have done without a farther design to enforce the principle of Taxation. From the late Speeches it appears that some of those, who opposed the Repeal, did so, because of it's being unseasonable; and others, because they thought the Americans would be still encroaching, not because they were averse to it if a decent opportunity were given them. If this is the Case we

deprive ourselves by hasty Resolutions of what we can never recover. It will be too late hereafter to petition. We must effect what we desire by compulsion. This must be the Work of years: for after what has already happened our Threats will not be hastily regarded. They must be convinced from Experience of our Perseverance; and we shall find It will require a great Exertion of Virtue for that Purpose. Whatever Corruption there may be in the Parliament, whatever unjust designs some Men may have, we ought to gain the Affections of those who mean well; we should strive to conciliate the Affections of the Nation, and make Allowance for their Prejudices. We should have an eye to the next Parliament, and avoid every measure that might justly exasperate the People. It is incredible how far a mild Behavior contributes to a Reconciliation in any dispute between Man & Man, and how much the Spectators are always engaged on the side of the Man of Moderation. It is the same in public Contentions. They who divest themselves of Resentment, and seem desirous of peace, go a great Way towards obtaining it. For these Reasons I ardently wish that no Resolves had been now entered into: But as most of the Colonies seem determined on them, and many Counties here are also entering into them; perhaps it would be prudent in this County to join also, as the Colonies ought to be unanimous. However, I hope it will be recommended, that, if a Petition should be agreed upon, and sent Home by the general Congress, No Conditional Resolutions, which may be

formed at the time, should be published until it is known that the Petition has had no Effect. For we should otherwise destroy the very Intention of it. To petition and to threaten at the same time seems to be inconsistent. It might be of Service with the Ministry, if they have evil Designs, to know the Dispositions of the People here. I am sure that sufficiently appears from what has been already published. And if that appears, no Threatenings ought to accompany the Petition. It ought to be as modest as possible without descending to Meanness. There is one Expression then in one of our Resolves on this Subject, which I must object to; that is, a Hint to the King that if his Majesty will not comply, there lies but one Appeal.[1] This ought surely to be erased. There are two Methods proposed to effect a Repeal; the one by Petition, the other by Compulsion. They ought then to be kept separate and distinct. And we shall find few for joining them together, but what are rather against the Former.

As to the other great point of Dispute, whether we should have no Imports only, or we should debar ourselves from both Exports and Imports; If we

[1] The 23d of the Fairfax County resolves is as follows: "*Resolved*, That it be recommended to the deputies of the general Congress to draw up and transmit an humble and dutiful petition and remonstrance to his Majesty, asserting with decent firmness our just and constitutional rights and privileges; lamenting the fatal necessity of being compelled to enter into measures disgusting to his Majesty and his Parliament, or injurious to our fellow-subjects in Great Britain; declaring, in the strongest terms, our duty and affection to his Majesty's person, family, and government, and our desire to continue our dependence upon great Britain; and most humbly conjuring and beseeching his Majesty not to reduce his faithful subjects of America to a state of desperation, and to reflect, that from our sovereign there can be but one appeal."

should be forced to take some such Measures, I had rather vote for the latter as the more effectual, provided it can be done consistent with the Justice that is due to those to whom we are indebted. If we have Exports it is to be feared that the Ships which come for those Exports will bring Imports. We cannot store those Goods without acting illegally. If we wish to avoid a Civil War we must do Nothing illegal. We must depend on our own Virtue. On the other Hand, if we have no Exports, Provisions will be very cheap and plenty. Plenty of provisions, together with a great demand for Manufactures, will invite Manufacturers in great Numbers from any Country where they happen to be cheap from too great an Abundance: Thus we may meet with some Retribution for our Sufferings, and Great Britain some Diminution for her Injustice.

I come now to consider a Resolve which ought to be the most objected to, as tending more to widen the Breach, and prevent a Reconciliation than any other. I mean that wherein the Authority of Parliament is almost in every Instance denied. Something similar to this, tho' more imprudent, is the most exceptionable part of the Conduct of some in New England. It has been asserted in the House of Commons, that the Americans have been gradually encroaching; that as they have given up points we have insisted on more. The Fact is true as to Encroachment, but the Reason assigned is wrong. It is not because they have given up Points, but because they have not given them up, that we out of Resentment demand more than we at first thought

of. But however natural it is to people incensed to increase their Claims, and whatever our Anger may induce us to say; In calm deliberations we should not insist on any Thing unreasonable. We have all along submitted to the Authority of Parliament. From the first Settlement of the Colonies I believe there never was an Act of Parliament disputed 'till the famous Stamp Act. It is a maxim in Law that all Acts made since the Settlement of the Colonies do not extend here, unless the Colonies are particularly named; therefore all Acts wherein they are included do extend here. When the Stamp-Act was repealed it was said, and I did not hear it contradicted, that the Americans objected to internal Taxes, but not to external Duties. When the Duty on Tea was laid as an external Duty we objected to it, and with some Reason, because it was not for the regulation of Trade, but for the express purpose of raising a Revenue. This was deemed a small encroachment on our first Demands. Some now object to the Authority which has established & regulated the Post-Office, a very useful Regulation. Others deny their Authority in regard to our Internal Affairs. If we go on at this Rate it is impossible that the Troubles of America should ever have an End. Whatever we may wish to be the Case, it becomes good Subjects to submit to the Constitution of their Country. Whenever a political Establishment has been settled, it ought to be considered what that is, and not what it ought to be. To fix a contrary principle is to lay the Foundation of continual Broils & Revolutions.

The Parliament from Prescription have a Right to make Laws binding on the Colonies, except those imposing Taxes. From Prescription the Americans are exempted from Taxation. Let us stand upon good Ground in our Opposition, otherwise many upon Reflection may desert the Cause. Therefore I hope some Alteration will be made in the 2d Resolve, or that Nothing under this Head will be mentioned.

Thus, Sir, I have made some Objections as it appeared incumbent on me to do, and hope that you will cause this Letter to be read as containing my Sentiments on this important Occasion.[1]

I am with great Respect & Regard,

Sir Yr most obedt Servt

BRYAN FAIRFAX

July the 17th
1774.

[1] "Your letter of the 17th," writes Washington in reply, "was not presented to me till after the resolutions (which were adjudged advisable for this county to come to), had been revised, altered, and corrected in the committee; nor till we had gone into a general meeting in the court-house, and my attention was necessarily called every moment to the business before us. I did, however, upon receipt of it, in that hurry and bustle, hastily run it over, and I handed it round to the gentlemen on the bench, of whom there were many; but, as no person present seemed in the least disposed to adopt your sentiments, as there appeared a perfect satisfaction and acquiescence in the measures proposed (except from Mr. Williamson, who was for adopting your advice literally, without obtaining a second voice on his side), and as the gentlemen, to whom the letter was shown, advised me not to have it read, as it was not likely to make a convert, and was repugnant, some of them thought, to every principle we were contending for, I forbore to offer it otherwise than in the manner above mentioned, which I shall be sorry for, if it gives you any dissatisfaction that your sentiments were not read to the county at large, instead of being communicated to the first people in it, by offering them the letter in the manner I did."

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD.

DEAR COLO JACOBS CREEK July 27th 1774

on Sunday Evining or Munday Morning william ore one of the Most orderley Men I thought I had Ran away and has tuck a horse and other things as I have Sent you an advertisment of[1] and I am Convinced he will Make for Som Ship in potomack River I have Sent two Men after them and furnished them with horses and Money and have wrote to My Brother Richard Stephenson in Berkeley and James Mcormick to Esco[r]t the Men I Sent to forward this Letter and advertisment to you I Should have fralowed him My Sellfe but all the Men Except Som old men are

---

[1] FIVE POUNDS REWARD.

Run away from the Subscriber living on Jacobs Creek near Steward Crossings in Westmoreland County Pennsylvania, on Sunday Night the 24th Inst. A Convict Servant Man named Wm Orre the Property of Conl. George Washington, he is a well made Man about 5 foot 10 Inches high, and about 24 Years of Age, he was born in Scotland and talks that Dialect pretty much, he is of a Red Complection & very full Faced, with short Sandy coulard Hair, and very Remarkable Thumbs they being both crooked; he had on and took with him, an old Felt Hatt, bound with black Binding, one White Cotton Coat and Jacket with black Horn Buttons, one old brown Jacket, one pair of Snuff coulard Breeches, one pair of Trowzers made in Sailers Fashion and they are made of Sail Duck and have not been washed, a pair of Red Leggins and Shoes tied with Strings, two Osnabrigs Shirts, and one Holland Shirt marked V. C. which he Stole and a Blanket. He Stole likewise a Black Horse about 14 hands high, branded on the near Shoulder and Buttock R. W. & shod before. he has neither Bridle nor Saddle that we know of, I expect he will make to some Seaport Town, as he has been much used to the Seas. Whoever takes up said Servant and Secures him, so that he and Horse may be had again, shall Receive the above Reward; or Three Pounds for the Man alone, and Reasonable Charges if brought home paid by Me ——————

N. B. all Masters of Vessels are forbid taking him out of the Country on their Peril. —

V. C.

VALE CRAWFORD
for CONL GEO. WASHINGTON
July 25th 1774

[This advertisement is not in Valentine Crawford's handwriting.]

gon with My Brothers down to the Enden towns[1] and Sence the Started there has been Seen Seen about the Monongahala Som parteys of endens a Coming in to the Enhabetance and we owerLey[2] Expect them to Strike Somwhere the Indens has Kild and taken with in this ten days 13 people up about the forks of Cheat River which is about 25 Miles from Me and I would have folowd this Man My Selfe but I have the Charge of Both My Brothers fameley tell there Return and if I would Leve home the people would all give up My Fort and Move over the Mountains for I have above 200 people in My Fort att this time Cheifley women and Cildren for all the Men is gon to the towns and Ever Sen[c]e the Men Set off to the town Evrey bodys is flew to the Forts and it Seems to Me our Standing of our ground here a good Dele depends on the Sucsess of our Men that is gon agains the towns the govener wrote very Ernestly to Capt Conely to give My Brother Wm Crawford the Comand of all the Men that Is gon against the towns[3] which amount to about 700 men Encluding all the Militia that Came from Below and Conely him Selfe to Reside att Fort pitt Mjer Macdonald Came up here and is gon down [to] wheelin in order

[1] This expedition was commanded by Major Angus McDonald, who was instructed to destroy the Shawanese or Wappatomica towns. In this he was easily successful, as the savage foe had fled when he reached their villages, but the Indians under Logan continued to harass the settlers long after the troops had returned to the fort at Wheeling.

[2] hourly.

[3] "It is highly necessary that you continue at *Fort Dunmore*, and I think therefore, that you could not do better than send Captain *William Crawford* with what men you can spare to join him, and to co-operate with Colonel *Lewis*, or to strike a stroke himself if he thinks he can do it with safety. I know him to be prudent, active, and resolute, and therefore very fit to go on such an expedition."—Lord Dunmore to John Connolly, June 20, 1774, *American Archives*, Fourth Series, vol. i. p. 473.

to take the Comand But I have Seen Severell Letters from Lordonmore[2] both to My Brother and to Conely and he has Not Mentioned Macdonalds Name in them but I hered by Mr Brown the express who told Me him Selfe that on thirsday Last he parted with Lordonmore att winchester and he wase to perseed amedently to this Neabour Hood Where I hope he will Reglate Maters him Selfe.

I have Sold all the Men but two and I bleve Should have Sold them but the Man that is Run away had a verey Sore foot he Cut with an ax which wase Not Long well and John Smith wase Not well of the fould disorder which he had when he Left Your House I Sold peter Miller and John Wood to one Mr Edward Coke for £45 the Money to be aplied to use of building your Mill and I Sold Thomas Mcfarson and his Wife and James Low to Majer John Mccoluck and Mr James Enis for £65 pounds paible in Six Month with Intrest from the date and My Brother Wm tuck Thomas White and the Boy John Knight and is Ether to pay you for them or Return them in Case you Could prosacute your design down the River and I taik John Smith and Wm Ore on the same terms So that In Justice I am acountable to you for the Man Iff he Is Never got But I Should have Sold Sold the hole of the Sarvents agreeable to your Letter if I Could a got Cash or good pay but the Confusion of times put it out of My power and out here we had one day peace and the Next day ware So it wase hard to Know how to act Even if you were here your Selfe for I have been Confind att home Ever Sen[c]e I

[1] Lord Dunmore.

Come up here I onley went down to Fort pitt a day or two and two of My own Sarvant and two Milition Men Ran away and I folowd them My Selfe and Koch them all down att bedford and brought them back and while I wase gon from home two of your Men John Wood and peeter Miller had Stole a quantity of bacon and bred and wase to a Started the verey Night I got home but a man of Mine discoverd on them there design and I Sold them Emedently and I would have Sold the hole if I Could or deliverd them to Mr Simson but he would Not be Concarnd with them att Eney Reate my waggon and team had been att worke att your Mill for Som time a halling of the timber Stone and Lime and Sand for your Mill and I went over to the [mill] to Esist in haling of Som of the Largest of the timber but the Leate Elarming acoumpt of the Indens the workemen has all Stopt and I have broate home My team and I ken [covered by seal] a pitey it wase Ever begun in these [covered by seal] Som times as it apears to me it will be a verey Expencive Job to you before it is done pay all the Carpentrs I brought out for you those Stopt the Sixth of May Except Som of them that wase att work att your Mill I Contnued them Longer but I pay them My Selfe I Shell obsarve your orders in Regard to Setling with the Carpentrs pray take all peans you Can in Advertising of this Man to prevent his geting off by water

So I am Sir your Most Hble

Saven^t^

VALE : CRAWFORD

FROM BRYAN FAIRFAX, ESQ.

DEAR SIR,

I received your Favour of the 20th of July, and must own that I thought it odd at first that my Letter was not read till I considered that I had no Right to have it done, as every one who chose it ought to have been present, and till I perceived by your Letter that the Committee were against it. If there had been no Reason for refusing it but a Persuasion that the Sentiments contained it it were erroneous I don't think it would have been a just one. I am satisfied with your Reasons as I had no Desire to make a Party or oppose my opinion to that of a large Majority; I sent it down, as I could not go in person without great Inconvenience, that I might not hereafter reproach myself with being silent on the Occasion. However I am inclined, since the Receipt of yours, to think I am mistaken about the Plan determined on at Home. You have no Reason Sir to doubt your opinion; It is I that have Reason to doubt mine when so many Men of superior Understanding think otherwise. It has in Fact caused me to examine it again & again; but if I was not convinced of an Error, it appeared to me that it shewed as much Cowardice in a Man not to maintain his opinions when real as Obstinacy to persevere in them contrary to Conviction. Mr Williamson told me the other day that he found afterwards that there were a great many of his opinion in the Court House who did not care to speak because they thought it would be

to no Purpose; and it may be so, because a Person, present when he was telling me so, said he was at the Meeting and did secretly object to some of the Resolves but could not speak his Mind. That You may not think my Sentiments quite so singular as they appeared to be, I must observe, that the second Person's Opinion I heard after the Arrival of the Boston Port Bill was Mr Dalton's, who asked me what I thought of it; whether I did not think that the Parliament were bound to do what they did or something like it to secure the Trade of their Merchants? If the same outrage had been committed in any foreign Port whether the Government could have acquiesced without demanding and enforcing Restitution? or something to this Purpose. And it really appeared to me then a distinct Thing from enforcing the Payment of the Duty. The next Person whose opinion I heard was Mr Williamson's; and the next Mr Henderson's, with this difference, that the Bostonians ought to have destroyed the Tea, but should have sent home the Payment for it immediately. But that the Government could not avoid taking the Steps &c. He joined with me in opinion that the People at Boston were blameable in their Behavior in other Respects; And when I expressed my Concern at the Bill then talked of for altering their Charter, he observed that the Measure might be necessary considering the factious Conduct of the people; ~~and~~ They have all along appeared to me to shew a different Spirit from the Rest of the Colonies; and if ever we have a civil War I think without some Check they will be at the head of it, and I can't

conceive any thing Worse for America at present. I know not whether Mr Henderson told me this in Confidence or not; In case He should I beg that You won't mention his opinion, altho' he don't reserve this Caution. By mentioning the word Check, I don't mean to approve of All or scarce one of the Measures lately exercised on N: England. A Charter should not be altered without the Consent or consulting with the Majority of the people, or upon some very flagrant or violent Occasions wherein the good of the whole is endangered. But even the consent of the whole ought to be obtained. No Constitution as I mentioned in my Letter should be altered unless the Consent of every part concerned can be had. We have no right to alter our Constitution without the Consent of the King & Parliament. For the same Reason none of our Constitutions should be altered without our Consent: For the Parliament according to the opinion of good Civilians have no Right to alter the Constitution of England, without taking or obtaining a Sanction from the Voice of the people if it could be had; because the Constitution is fixed when the people's Representatives are chosen And therefore they must Act according to it and can't alter it. It may possibly be for the good of the Colony of Massachusetts to alter the Constitution. Governor Hutchinson a Native and a Man of good Character advised it, it is true, but he may have too arbitrary Notions. As the People who first went to settle chose such a Form of Government and obtained it, they ought to be the best Judges of the Conveniencies or Inconveniencies attending it. I wish our's was altered

with respect to the Council: but it is dangerous medling in ~~it~~ such Matters; it might be a bad precedent in troublesome times. And as to ye Act for transporting Criminals to England for Trial tho' I wish every man could obtain strict Justice, and that no man in civil Disputes should be tried till the Passions of Men have a little subsided, I dislike it as much as any Man; But in regard to the Boston Port Bill I own I have no objection to it, except to the Power given to the Crown of shutting up the Port after the Tea may be paid for. I can see no Difference between demanding Satisfaction first, and sending a Fleet to demand it with conditional orders to block up the Port upon Refusal, or till Satisfaction is made. I own too that I have been inclined to think that the Tea ought to have been paid for before the other Colonies had joined in Support of Boston; but I suppose I am wrong as so many others think otherwise. However upon this occasion I can't help mentioning, that at a very full Meeting of Gentlemen at York relating to the Middlesex Election ~~that~~ there were only two, one a namesake of mine, who dissented from the whole Assembly; consequently their opinions were very unpopular. And yet I have lived [to] see some coming over to their opinion and as strongly of their opinion; two of them at least, Mr Harrison and Mr Grayson, as ever they were of a contrary one. This Example (if this Assembly were mistaken) would serve to shew, if there were not Many Instances in History where large Bodies of Men have been mistaken, that a Man, however doubtful

he may become when he perceives a great Number to think otherwise, ought not to be too hasty in giving up his opinion.

I have been uneasy to find, that any one should look upon the Letter sent down as repugnant to the principle we were contending for; and therefore when You have leisure I shall take it as a Favor if you will let me know wherein it was thought so. I must make an Apology for these long Letters which I trouble you with. I have scarce passed a day without anxious thoughts upon the Subject. I beg leave to look upon you as a Friend and it is a great Relief to unbosom ones thoughts to a Friend; besides, the Information and Correction to my Errors I may obtain from a Correspondence is a great Inducement to it; For I am convinced that no Man in the Colony wishes it's Prosperity more, would go Greater Lengths to serve it, nor is at the same time a better Subject to the Crown. Pray excuse these Compliments — They may be tolerable in a Friend.

I can't recollect any Expression that could give any Reason for the Supposition just mentioned. As to Taxes I was never of opinion that the Parliament had a Right to impose them, and hardly ever had a Doubt upon the Subject of their taking our Money from us without our Consent; Tho' as to the Duty on Tea I never was so clear in opinion as to sign any Paper in Opposition to the Right; but as it is certainly unjust, I may refuse to trade with a Nation exercising that Injustice even if the Right was ever so clear. But I don't remember that I mentioned

any doubt upon the Subject. Since I got so far I have been reading King James's Charters to the first Virginia Companys at the End of Stith's History; there is one Expression in the 2d Charter a Little different from the Quotation of it which I have in the House, and which I can't understand perfectly, at least without considering a subsequent Clause. Sect. 19. And for their further Encouragement, of our special Grace and Favour, we do, by these presents, for Us, our Heirs & Successors, Yield and Grant, to and with the said Treasurer and Company, and their Successors, and every of them, their Factors and Assigns, that they and every of them shall be free of all Subsidies and Customs in Virginia, for the Space of one & twenty years, and from all Taxes and Impositions, for ever, (here the Quotation stops) upon any Goods or Merchandises, at any time or times hereafter, either upon Importation thither, or exportation from thence, into to our Realm of England, or into any other of our Realms or Dominions, by the said Treasurers and Company, and their Successors &c: Except only the five pounds ℔ Cent due for Custom, upon all such Goods and Merchandises, as shall be brought or imported into our Realm of England, or any other of these our Dominions according to the ancient Trade of Merchants; &c. In the 21st Sect. are these words (after directing what duties Strangers and foreigners are to pay over & their Successors, is, or hereafter shall be, to pay) And the same Sums of Money and Benefit as aforesaid for and during the Space of one and twenty years shall be wholly employed to the Benefit, Use, and Behoof of the said

Colony and Plantation; And after the said one and twenty years ended, the same shall be taken to the use of Us, our heirs and Successors, by such Officers and Ministers, as by us our heirs and Successors, shall be thereunto assigned and appointed, as is specified in the said former Letters Patents.

I shall be glad of your opinion upon this. If you would read over all the Charters anew some Thoughts might occur on both sides of the Question. The distinction that was made some years ago in the Colonies between the Right to impose Duties for the Regulation of Trade which has been allowed, and the Right to impose Duties for raising a Revenue I don't understand so well as I wish to do, tho' I can see a great difference between the propriety or Justice in laying a small Duty or Duties for the former purpose, and a declared, or apparent Intention to raise a considerable Revenue by degrees.

There is a new opinion now lately advanced in Virginia that the Parliament have no right to make any or scarce any Laws binding on the Colonies. It has given me much Uneasiness. For altho' I wish as much as any one that we were legally exempted from it, yet I hold it clearly that we ought to abide by our Constitution. The common Consent and Acquiescence in the Colonies for such a Length of time is to me a clear Proof of their having a Right. And altho' it is said that it has only been exercised in Matters of Trade, it will be found to be a Mistake. The Act for the Alteration of the Style was unquestionably received and assented to — The Act for the Regulation of the Post-Office, I mean the first Act:

the Act empowering Officers to enlist Servants just imported, and to pay the Owners for them; The Acts relating to the Provincial Troops the last War &c have no Relation to Trade; but they were enacted when the Acts of any single Assembly could not have answered the End. And upon these occasions they have been passed without the least Objection that ever I heard to the contrary. When I first heard the Subject of Taxation mentioned, a Tax was talked of to be laid by Parliament on the Lands in America. Colº Mason who was present spoke as much as usual upon the Subject, upon the Im[pro]priety I believe of taxing Infant Colonies, and the nature or excessiveness of it compared to the value of Lands &c. but I did not hear him make one Objection as to the Right of Parliament. When I came afterwards to hear the Right called in Question I recollected the Conversation, and was surprised that I had not heard a Man of his understanding and readiness to find fault with every thing irregular, take Notice of it; And Tho' he may not have considered the Matter as a new point, yet it is a proof that the Idea of the Parliament having no Right to make any Laws for us had not ever entered into his Mind before. I saw Colº Richard Henry Lee act as a Justice of the peace under the Act relating to Servants, and insist upon the Right he had to act on Shipboard because the Act of Parliament had given power to all Justices in America to act without confining them to their respective Counties. I have often heard mention made of uniting some of the Colonies by Act of

Parliament, of some in Pennsylvania having thought of petitioning to have their Charter abrogated and a new Government formed. And all this without any Objection to the Right; which looks to me like a common Consent. But I am almost Unwilling to advance any Opinion now. I shou'd not, but in hopes that you will give me yours upon this Point.

By the first Charter granted to Virginia, the Council were to govern the Colony according to such Laws Ordinances and Instructions as they were to receive from the Crown. By the second Charter they were to be governed by such Laws Orders &c as should be made by the Council for the Colony appointed in & to reside in London; who were to make ordain and establish all Manner of Laws, Orders, Directions, Instructions, forms and Ceremonies of Governm^t and Magistracy, fit and necessary for the said Colony; and the first government was annulled. Pursuant to these Charters and the third the Council and Company in England made an Ordinance for holding an Assembly in Virginia, with power to make Laws, in the year 1721 — with a proviso that no Law made was to be in force till it had obtained their Assent at Home.

When I have considered these Disputes I have often wished to know the Sentiments of the first Settlers here. In Capt Smith's History there is mention of Taxes by the Parliament, and some one in Virginia, makes the same Objections to it as we do at this day. Much about the same time I perceive that the Assembly had petitioned the Parliament for Re-

lief; They thought themselves ill used by the King — ~~who~~ I am mistaken in saying that the Assembly petitioned. It was the Company at Home, petitioned, being encouraged it is said by the Parliament having taken the Case of the Plantation Tobacco in Consideration. The Assembly petitioned the King to continue and even farther to confirm the Government, under which they then lived. But if the Government must be altered they desired &c. and in their Letter to the Lords of the Council they expressed a Desire that the Governors sent over might not have absolute Authority, but might be restrained to the Consent of the Council; and that they might still retain the liberty of their general Assemblies. This was the Style & Situation of our Ancestors in the Infancy of the Colony. The English Government was a long time arriving to Maturity also. I don't think the Constitution was properly settled till the Revolution. And then immediately were sown the Seeds of its Ruin. The Parliament then first began to borrow Money and consume in one year the amount of some year's Taxes. And within ten or twelve years Corruption was introduced in order to keep out the Tory Interest. I am very sorry we happen to differ in opinion. I hope however that our Sentiments will again coincide as in other Matters: I wish they could with regard to Storing the Goods. Perhaps it is only intended as a Threat to the Merchants. But if it is otherwise, and they should send any over, I am afraid that we shd lie at the Mercy or Generosity of those Merchants whether they will apply to [the] Government for Troops to

release those Goods or not. If the End could be answered otherwise it would be better. If there was Virtue enough in the Country to abstain from only half the Goods commonly consumed it might probably answer in a few years. If every man of Influence would encourage his Neighbour to persevere perhaps we might hold out; especially if the Names of those Merchants should be published who sell or import contrary to the Desire of the general Sense of the Country; As it might prevent others from doing the like. I am sorry to hear what you Mention of General Gage. I did not imagine he had been so weak as to call Resolutions not to trade with Great Britain by the name of Treason.

I must again apologize for this Letter, hoping You'l excuse it and believe that I am with great Regard.

Dear Sir

Your most obedt Servt

BRYAN FAIRFAX

TOWLSTON
August the 5th
1774.

FROM THE COMMITTEE OF CORRESPONDENCE OF CHARLES COUNTY, MD.

(*To The Committee of Correspondence of Fairfax County, Virginia.*)

PORTB. Augst 9th 1774—

GENT.

We are just informed of the Arrival of the Brigd Mary & Jane Capt Chapman from London with a large Quantity of Tea destined for Norfolk and Con-

signed to Neil Jamisson & Co. Geo & Jno. Bowness & Jno Laurence & Co. — The Brige. now lyes in Wecomicoe River in Maryland and we are informed will either sail to Norfolk & deliver the Tea or it will be sent in small Craft from where the Vessell now lyes. There is also a Quantity of Tea on board the above Vessell for several Gent on Potomack River, particularly Geo Town Bladensburgh, Chapticoe & Leonard Town and this place. We think it our duty to prevent any of it being Landed here & for that end have this day called a meeting; We think it not only our duty to obstruct its being Landed here, but also to Afford our Friends an opportunity of doing the same if they chuse to join in frustrating the destructive plan which seems to have been laid by the Consigners of that detestable Article, And for that purpose we have given information to George Town, Bladensburgh & Piscattaway & forwarded dispatches to Norfolk — And that you may be guarded be pleased to receive this intelligence from

Gent

Yr most Ob Servts.

THE COMMITTEE OF CHARLES COUNTY

it is imagined there will be an Attempt to Land it at Dumfries or Allexa. privately if they find they cannot do it in Maryland.[1]

---

[1] The following is written upon the back of this letter: "Mr Clifford Be pleased to send your Boat over to Alexandria with this Letter, immediately on receit of it, with instructions to your people to deliver it into the hands of Mr R. Harrison, & you will very much Oblige Yr most Obt Servt. R Hooe

FROM COLONEL WILLIAM PRESTON.

SMITHFIELD August 15th 1774.

DEAR SIR.

Mr Thomas Hog who brought the Platt of Your Land on Cole River from Capt Floyd in April last with two other Men has never since been heard of, so that there is no Doubt of their being killed or taken, but I fear the former is the Case. Capt Floyd with three others came in last Saturday. The other Surveyors with a Party of Men are still out but there is some Reason to hope they are safe.

Mr Floyd at my Request immediately made out your Plan which I have Recorded & takes this Opportunity to Send it to Colo Fielding Lewis either to be forwarded to you or sent to Town as you choose. I had no Opporty to send it directly down, otherwise I should have done it & sent the Patent Fee & had it put in at Once.

The Bearer Mr Nash lives in Faquier but he has given me his Positive Promise that he will send the Letter immediately to Fredericksburg

We are greatly harrased in this Country by the Enemy. A Small Party got in about ten Days ago & killed 5 Persons mostly Children & took three Prisoners, about 15 Miles from this Place; which is greatly Exposed. I began yesterday to build a Fort about my House for the Defence of my Family,

I am with great Esteem Dr Sir your most Obedt & very hble Servt

WM PRESTON

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON.

August: ye: 20: 1774: honoerd Sr This Coms To Let you know that your Mill is Likely To Goo By Christmas provided I Can Get Iron Which I Cannot Tell at This Time how it is Too Bee Got Without you Can Get it Waggond To Tittles or To The Little Meadows From Thens I Can Get it pact over on horsses: The Mill Work has Been Much Backend By By the War and Will I do Beleive Cost Neare one hundred pounds More Than She Would have doon had it Continued a pees But in all probabilaty it Will Soon Com Back again For Grain Will Likely Beear a high price This seven years To Come For provison is Ris To Great hight Which is To your Cost and My Great Fetuge[1] For I am Sum Times almost at My Wits End To Tell What To do But Shall allways Endevour To do For The Best as I Think your Mill Lys at Neare 230 Cost at This Time For Which I have Strant My Credet To a Great hight and I Beleive She Will Cost Neare 700 in The hool[2] But it is The Speech of almost all people That Sees The Work and The Convenins of the plase That They Would Bee hard To perswade To Take 3000 For her and 150 aCers of Land Joining her For She is Compleatly doon[3] So Far Sr It Being altogether out of My power To Com down I have Sent My Soon For

[1] Fatigue?

[2] whole.

[3] The mill here, which Crawford saw "go for the first time of its running" in the spring of 1776, was thoroughly repaired in the summer of 1859 by George Anderson. The tradition that Washington superintended in person the laying of the stone of its cellar is, of course, without foundation in fact. — BUTTERFIELD.

Money For I Cant doo any longer Without and I hope you Will Send about 250 With him and Should Bee oblige To you To Caussion him To Bee Carefull in Coming out altho I have Given a Great Charge alreydey To him For he Will Goo Well armd and is a Good Guner and I do beleive he Would Not Lack Currage When put To The Shift and I know him To Bee a Steddey Sober Lad and There Will Bee Two or Three hearty Stout young Men With him So I beleive That There Will Not Bee The Lest danger of his Coming Safe your Blankits Weare all prest at Jolifs So I have Been Forst To Make all Shifts as I Could By Lodging The Work men on My own Beeds and Beed Cloths Which has Not Been No Small dammage To them S^r as To any Thing Concerning The War and other affairs My Soon Can Give you an account of Them and God Willing I intend down This Fall provided There is a pees Which at This Time Looks Likely So S^r No Mor But I hope These Lines Will Find your honour and all yours in perfect Good helth as I and My Famyly is at This Time Thanks To almighty God For The Same and I Remain yours To Command

GILB^T. SIMPSON
YOUGHAGAHALEY
FOORT TRIALL

N : B :
Your Mill has
Twenty Eight Feet Fall

FROM LIEUTENANT ROBERT MACKENZIE.[1]

BOSTON CAMP Sept.r 13th 1774

DEAR SIR

I am happy to take the Advantage of my Friend Mr. Atchison's Return to Virginia to pay my Respects where they are so much due as to yourself, especially as he expects to find you at Philadelphia engaged in the present important Affairs in America.[2] No Class of People wish more cordially for a happy Accommodation than those of my Profession, and among them there is not one who is under stronger Obligations to do so than myself —

Mr. Atchison can sufficiently inform you of the State of this unhappy Province, of their tyrannical Oppression over one another, of their fixed Aim at total Independance, of the Weakness and Temper of the main Springs that set the whole in Motion, and how necessary it is that abler Heads and better Hearts shd. draw a Line for their Guidance: Even when this is done 'tis much to be feared they will follow it no further than where it coincides with their present Sentiments.

Amidst all these Jarrings we have until lately lived as in a Camp of Pleasure, but the rebellious and numerous Meetings of Men in Arms, their scandalous and ungenerous Attacks upon the best Characters in the Province, obliging them to save their

[1] Lieutenant Mackenzie, it will be remembered, had served as a captain in the Virginia regiment in the French war, and afterwards obtained a commission in the regular army.

[2] The Continental Congress was at this time in session at Philadelphia.

Lives by Flight, and their repeated but feeble Threats to dispossess the Troops have furnished sufficient Reasons to Gen.l Gage to put the Town in a formidable State of Defence, about which we are now fully employed, and which will be shortly accomplished to their great Mortification [1] —

I shall endeavour to quit this disagreeable Scene when the Regiments retire into Quarters, and hope that going or returning from James's River to pay my Respects in Person —

Col. Rob.t Stuart, Dr. John Stuart, and Col. Mercer were among the last Persons I parted with in London last April — I mention them as your Acquaintances — 'Tho they all had a long Detail of Grievances, neither their Health or Spirits seem to have suffered at that Time —

I have the Honour to be
Dear Sir
Your very respectful
and most obedient Servant
ROBERT MACKENZIE
Lieut.t 43.d Fort —

---

1 Charles Francis Adams (*Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, iv. 69) states that this letter was written for the purpose of influencing Washington to oppose the policy of the Massachusetts delegates in Philadelphia, and that it was on its receipt that he "spent the afternoon with the Boston gentlemen" (*Washington's Journal*, September 28). "It seems to have settled all Washington's doubts, if he had any," writes Mr. Adams, "for instead of noisy, brawling demagogues, meaning mischief only, he found the delegates plain, downright practical men, seeking safety from oppression, and contemplating violence only as a result of an absolute necessity forced on them by the government at home. The effect of this conference is made visible in his answer to MacKenzie."

FROM MAJOR WILLIAM CRAWFORD.

STEWART CROSSING, Sep.r 20th 1774

SIR

It has not bin in my Power Since your Letter cam to my hand requesting me to Run the Land Over again at the round bottom I am now agoing to Set out for our new Expedition[1] and taking my Instruments With me and Shall Comply with you in Each Article as far as is in my Power

I have I belive as much Land Lying on the Litle Kanhaway as will mak up your [mutilated] antity you want that I intended to Lay [mutilated] Warrents on but if you want it you [mutilated] have it and I will Try to get Other Land for that porpuss it Lys about 15 or 20 Mils up the Litle Kanhaway on the Lower Side and is all ready Run out on Tract of about 3000 Som od acres the other about 2500 well Marked and bounded as Soon as I can return I will Send you the Draft maid out but has not time to have it don now I do not here any of Cresaps Cla[i]m now more then as no person Lives on that Land, or any *any of your Land now* Since the Endens broke out I Spoke to Lord Dunmore in regard to it, and him Claim in what manner your properly to its Claim and those people

[1] William Crawford, now a major, belonged to the northern division of Lord Dunmore's army, which was commanded by Colonel Adam Stephen, and which his Lordship accompanied to the scene of action. The southern division, commanded by General Andrew Lewis, was comprised of the borderers on the west and southwest of the Blue Ridge. The two divisions, each containing about fifteen hundred men, were to march by different routes to the mouth of the Great Kanawha, from which point the united army were to invade the Indian country northwest of the Ohio, and spare neither town nor person.

took possession of the Land[1] [mutilated] it [mutilated] n make no [mutilated] ds you as you have the first Claim and a patent besids So that I belive it is out the power of any Person to PredjuDiss him against you

I this day am Set out with the first Devision for the Mouth of Hockhaking and there to Arect a post on your bottom where the hole troops is to Rendevouse[2] and from thence to Proceed to the Shawnee Towns if the Endiens do no[t] Comply with his Lordship's Terms which is to give 6 Hostages for there good beheaviour which I believe the[y] will do

Lord Dunmore has had a Confance[3] with them but I do not [k]now what [mutilated] don as yeat but they will meet him [mutilated] where I belive we Shall Setle all matters

Your Other matters here M^r^ young will inform you how they are Settled

Val Crawford Says Som person has bin indeaviouring to Predjudiss you against him about your bisness in his Care as far as I [k]now or belive he has don all he cold do for you, and has bin at much risk and Expence but you will be better able to Judge when you See his return

Lord dunmore has orders from home by the Last

---

1 Crawford's meaning in this sentence is decidedly obscure.

2 When Lord Dunmore arrived at Wheeling he changed his plans, much to the discomfiture of the troops under General Lewis, who had already preceded him to the rendezvous at the mouth of the Great Kanawha, where the battle of Point Pleasant was fought. His Lordship sent Major Crawford with his company and the horses and cattle by land to the mouth of Hockhocking, to which point he, with the remainder of the northern division, proceeded by water. Here he built a small stockade called Fort Gower, and marched on by land to within eight miles of the Shawnee town Chilicothe, on the Scioto.

3 Conference.

Mail to [take] charge of all the new Purches and to Exarsise the Law of Virginia till his royal Pleashure is farther nown
I am Sir Your most [mutilated]

[mutilated] CRAWFORD

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON.

September : ye : 24 : 1774 : Sr This Coms To Let you know That My Son Returnd Safe With The Money and I am Sorrey you Should Think The Cost of your Mill So high When it Was your own desire To Me To have her Compleatly don in all her Brantches and as to The Bignes of The house it was no desire Nor Thought of Mine To have So Large a bulding But S^r your Bill of Timbers I have To Tell that all The Rest of The Work Must be don according But S^r at all Events I Count you Wise in your own projecting The building in The Manner you did and I make No doubt But you Will Think your Money Well Laid out if plees God you Live To See her Compleatly don and I Shoul[d] Bee oblige To you To Write To Me how or in What Manner you Would Chuse To Let out your Mill When She is Reydey To bee Let So S^r I Conclude Myself your umble Servent To Command as M^r young Can Tell you all how Every Thing Stands at This Time

GILB^T : SIMPSON
YOUGAGAHALAY
FORT TRIALL

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD.

DEAR SIR FORT FINCASTLE[1] otob^r 1th 1774

In the Hurrey of My Bisness I have just time to give you a Line or two by Lord Donmore Express to Lett you Now how we goe on in this quarter with the Inden war Which is as follow — his Lord Ship Erived here yesterday with about 1200 Men 700 of which Came by water with His Lord Ship and 500 Come under My Brother william Com by Land with the Bulocks and his Lord Ship has Sent him with 500 Men and 50 pack horses and 200 Bulocks to Mee[t] Colo Lewis att the Mouth of Hockhocking Below the Mouth of the Litle Kenaway and he is to build a Stockade fort or a Large block house which he is to build in one of your bottoms below the Mouth of the Kenaway and his Lord Ship is to goe by water with the Rest [of the] Troups in a few days we where in hopes of a peace being Concluded between his Lord Ship and the Indens but on Wensday Morni[n]g Last we had Marked by the Indens one man and his wife and Severall prisoners tacken of ten Miles Creeke which Elarmed his Lord Ship Much as the Indens had been pesable for Som time and Som of the diferant Nations had Mett him att Fort Donmore and has promisd to Meet [him] att the Mouth [of] Hockken[2] to aComadate a peace which we all hope for if we Can get it on good terms that we May be able to [be] Esisting you in Relev-

[1] Afterwards Fort Henry. This fort was situated on the site of the present city of Wheeling, W. Va.

[2] Hockhocking.

ing the poer Distrass Bostonins if the Report here is true that generall gage has Bumbaded the City of Boston which is a Most Elarming Circumstance and Calls on Every frend to the Liberty of his Contra [to] Exert them Selves at this time in our Contras Case[1]

you Seeme to Scencer[2] Me hard in My Condoct of your bisness but times has been in great Confusion here with us and Som of the people I had to deale with wase vere grate vilons and tuck great advantages of the times I wrote you verey fully how your affairs in My hands wase and I hope you Excuse My Not giving of Mr young as Saterfactray acount of things as I Could Wish and I Most Solemly declar I Sent you Severell Litters which you Say Never Came to hand and you Likewise Make Mention of Som Letters you wrote Me which I have Never Seen I Expect to if pleas god I am Speard to bee down att your house by Crismas and to Remove those Reports you have heard of My Conduct and Setle Every thing as Much to your Satisfaction as in My power

and I am dere Sir your Most
Hble Sarvent
VALE: CRAWFORD

NB My trip down the River this
Somer will Much Inable Me if you
Should Chuse to send Me down on
your bisness Next Spring in Case a pese is Concluded with the Indens give My Compliments to doctr Crage if you should see him

[1] Country's Cause. [2] Censure.

FROM BRYAN FAIRFAX, ESQ.

DEAR SIR

I have disposed of the Kittocktan Tract to Mr Threlkeld for something more than you mentioned; but I would not have done it for £50 more if I had thought You wanted it and was not in immediate Want of Money.

I shall be glad to know what Sort of Money You would choose to receive and at what Rates, and when You sett off to Williamsburg that if possible I may wait on You in Time.

Our Compliments to Mrs Washington & Mr & Mrs Custis,

I am Dear Sir
Yr most obedt Servt
BRYAN FAIRFAX.

TOWLSTON Octor the 27th
1774.

FROM THE FAIRFAX INDEPENDENT COMPANY.[1]

ALEXANDRIA, Octr 19th 1774

SIR/

In compliance with an order made at a meeting of forty nine subscribers of the Fairfax Independant Company, we take the Liberty to request, (if it does

1 "Every County, besides, is now arming a Company of men, whom they call an Independent Company, for the avowed purpose of protecting their Committees, and to be employed against Government, if occasion require. The Committee of one County has proceeded so far as to swear the men of their Independent Company, to execute all orders which shall be given them from the Committee of their County." — Lord Dunmore to the Earl of Dartmouth, December 24, 1774, *American Archives.*

not interfere with the more important business you are engaged in) that you will please to make some enquiries with regard to the furnishing the company with a pair of Colours, two Drums, two Fifes, and two Halberts, if they are to be had in Philadelphia, which may be sent round by the first Vessel for Alexandria.

We leave it to you, Sir, to determine whether it may be proper or necessary to vary from the usual Colours that are carried by the Regulars or Militia.

We are Sir
with the greastest respect
y.r most Obed.t hble Serv.ts
W.M RAMSEY
——„——
ROB H: HARRISON
——„——
JOHN FITZGERALD[1]

FROM THE EARL OF STIRLING.[2]

BASKENRIDGE (New Jersey) Octo.r 31.st 1774

DEAR SIR

The Delaware Lottery haveing been drawn Last Month, I now; (which is as soon as the printer hath

1 Colonel John Fitzgerald, the father of Elizabeth and Jane Fitzgerald [first, and second wife of Francis Lightfoot Lee], was a native of Ireland, who had settled at Alexandria some time before the Revolution, and had become a prosperous merchant of that town. During the war he served for some time upon General Washington's staff, and the friendship begun at that time appears to have continued throughout their lives. Very frequent mention is made in Washington's diary of visits to Colonel Fitzgerald at Alexandria. He was at one time mayor of that town.—EDMUND JENNINGS LEE, in *Lee of Virginia*.

2 Major-General William Alexander (called by courtesy Lord Stirling) was born in

put it in my power) send you enclosed some of the printed List of the Numbers of the Tickets which have been so fortunate as to draw the prizes in that Lottery. On the foot thereof you have the state of the Tickets sent you, out of which you will be pleased to deduct such Cash prizes as are due to any of the Tickets now in your possession; and then be pleasd to Transmit the Ballance due with those Tickets to James Cocke Esqre (Williamsburg). you will be pleased at the same time or as soon as is Convenient to you to Transmit to James Cocke Esqr or to myself the Names of the persons to be inserted in the Deeds for such Land prizes, as the Tickets you had have been fortunate enough to Draw; which shall be inserted Accordingly. —— and am

Your Most Hum^e Servt

STIRLING

Colonel.. Washington . . . . . D^r

To Tickets . . . . delivered . 60.

C^r

By d^o . . . . returned . . . 42

18 at 10 dollars . . . 180

New York City in 1726; died at Albany, January 15, 1783. His father, James Alexander, claimed the right to the Scottish earldom of Stirling, which claim William Alexander made an unsuccessful attempt to establish before the House of Lords in 1756.

FROM JOSEPH BEEVERS.

LONDON 8th Novem: 1774.

SIR

The inclosed Bill, J Syms on Richd Ford & Co sent hither by Mr Fairfax for Negociation, being protested for Nonpayment; it is his Desire that it be forwarded to you immediately. This Conveyance being the first is therefore made use of.

I am, for Mr Athawes

Sir,

Your very obedt Servt

JOSEPH BEEVERS

Copy

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR.

PHILADA 8th Novem: 1774

HONBL. SIR/

by this days post I have enclosed a bill lading to Mr Addams for the goods on board of Capt. George Rowe he sailed from this place on fryday last, & perhap will Arrive Nearly as soon as this, you will find every Article in the Barrel No 5, except the Graplings, I blieve I have Omitted Nothing, my Wife has not met with any More Cruels yet, but will as soon as possible fullfill the Compliment wanted, any Commands, Sir, I shall with pleasure, readily Obey, & beg leave at present to subscribe

Your Most Obedt Humble Servt —

WM MILNOR —

NB. Mr James Tilghman is Arived & Called to see me yesterday I suppose he Writes you by this post —

the peach trees from Mr Meredith are on board Cap Rowe

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON.

November y: 9th 1774

SR I have sent my Son to you: for some money: to pay off the men that is at work at the Mill: which they want Clothing and Cannot get any Cloths for the want [of] money: the walls of [the] Mill is done and the Race is not done by Reason for the want [of] Powder by which it Could not be had: and the frame is all got but the Rafters and they are about them now: I expect the House will be done by the 10th of Next month and the Dam will be done in about 10 Days from this Date and the fore bay is all fraimed Ready to put Down: the work that is Done is Count'd the best of work. Mr Stephens is so Pertiqular about the Mill that he will have it Done in the best manner if he is a Little the Longer about it and hand is been very hard to get which it is backard the work: Sr it is not in my Power to come Down for I cannot Leave the worke: and Provision very hard to get and I have Done my Utmost indeavor to foread the work all that in my Power lay Sr I should be glad if you Could sent me Three Hundread Pound at Least: if you can by my Son for the money that I have sent to you will hardily pay the Expence that I have been at: and as to our Pardner Ship is all well Sr I made three Hundread Bushels of Corn I have nothing more to Relate to you & my Family is all well at Present

Sr I am your Humble Servant

GILBERT SIMPSON

FROM MAJOR WILLIAM CRAWFORD.

14th 1774
STEWARTS CROSSING November

SIR

I yesterday returd from our Late Expedition against the Shawnees,[1] and I think we may with Propriety Say we have had Great Sucksess as we have maid them Senceable of their Vileny and weekness, and I hop maid peace with them on such a footing as will be Lasting if we make them adhare to the termes of the agreement which is as follows

First they have to give up all the Prisoners taken ever by them in war both white People and Negro's and all the horses Stolen or taken by them Since Last War, and further no Endien for the futer is to hunt on the East side of the Ohio nor no white man one the West side as that seems to have bin the Cause of Som of the Disturbence between our people and them, and for the performence of the Same the have given up four Chief men to be Keept as Hostages for there futer behaviour Which is to be Releved yearly or as they may Chuse They Shawnees has Complyd with the Terms but the mingoes Did not Like the Conditions and had a mind to deceive us but Lord Dun-

[1] After the battle of Point Pleasant, October 10, 1774, General Lewis marched his division of the Virginia forces, according to orders received on the 9th, to join Lord Dunmore's division on the Pickaway plains. From this point the plan of action was to push forward and destroy the Indian towns. Upon their arrival, however, they found that the Shawnees had already sued for peace, and a treaty was in progress at Camp Charlotte, which was speedily effected. For the successful termination of the war Lord Dunmore received many letters of thanks and congratulation from the Virginians (*American Archives*, 4th series, vol. i. p. 1019), although later, probably on account of his attitude in the beginning of the Revolution, they questioned so seriously his motives in the management of this Indian war.

more discover[d] there intentions which was to Slip of, while we was Setling matters with the Shawnees the mingoes intended to Slip of to the Lakes and take there Prisoners with them and horses which the had Stole[1]

Lord Dunmore ordered my self with 240 men to set out in the Night which was to march to a Town about 40 Miles Distant from our Camp & up Siotha, where we understood the hole of the mingoes was to Rendezvous at the Day following in order to pursue there Journey This inteligence came by Johnny Mounture[2] Son of Captain Monture hom you formerly knew.

from the number of Endiens there in our Camp, we marched out of camp under Pretence of going to Hockhaken for more Provisions few new of our seting of any how and none new where we was going to, till the Next Day, our march was perform[d] with as much speed as Posable and arrived at a Town calld the Salt Lick town they ensuing night and at day break we got round the Town (or half) and the remainder was sent to a small town[3] at half a miles

[1] It is well known that Logan, the Mingo chief, was not present at the treaty of Camp Charlotte, and that it was there that his famous speech is supposed to have been delivered to Lord Dunmore by Gibson. If so, its eloquence evidently made no impression on Major Crawford, for he does not refer to it.

[2] John Montour, son of Andrew Montour, a half-blood Indian, was a man of information and education, but a great savage. His father, whose Indian name was Sattelihu, was the oldest son of Madame Montour, a French-Canadian woman, and Roland Montour, a Seneca brave. Andrew, who was known to Washington, was a captain of a company of Indians in the English service in the Old French War, and rose to be a major. — BUTTERFIELD.

[3] Major Crawford probably means that they surrounded the town with one half their force, and sent the remainder, etc.

distance, but unfortunetly one of our men was Discoverd by the Endiens ho Lay out from the town at a distance at a Log which the man was Creeping up Which obblidged the man to Kill the Endien as he was discovered by them this hapned before daylight which did us much Damage as Chief part [of the Indians] maid there Eascap in the dark but we got 14 Prisoners and Kill^d 6 and wound Saveral more, got all there bagage and horses 10 of there Guns and two[1] white Prisoners, the mount of the Plunder sold for £400 beside what was return^d to a mohake Endien that was there the hole [of the Mingoes] was ready for to start and was to have set of on that morning tha[t] we attack^d them, Lord Dunmore has got 11 Prisoners and has Returne^d the rest to the nation, and the reast is to be return^d upon Complyence with his Lord ship Demand for other Perticequalors I refair you to Maj^r Connally^s Letter

I have Run your Land at the round bottom Again and will Send you a new Draft of it, by Val Crawford ho is to be at your house in a few Days at or before Christmass I would send it now but the Bearer cannot wait as he is on his Journey Them Drafts of Land on the Litle Kahaway I shall send them to you and Leve you at your Choyce to do as you Like

One faviour I would ask you if it did not sute, when Those Negros of Mercers are Sold and they are Sold at

[1] Butterfield (*Washington-Crawford Letters*) prints this "200," inserting "two" in brackets; but it is plainly "two" in the manuscript, not 200.

Creadit (12 months) I would be Glad to Purchess a boy and Girle about 14 or 15 years old Each or older if Such are Sold Tho I would not have you put your Self to any Trouble more for me than Sutes you[1]

I spooke to Lord Dunmore about your Land at Charters and the round bottom and it hapned that Mr Cresap was present when we spooke of it Cresap was Laying Down his Claim and I was walking by Camp [He] wanted it run for him by a warrent which he had Purchest and [I] then told his Lordship the nature of your Claim before Cresaps farce[2] upon which he said no more at that time but wanted me to Survay it for him also and return it

I told him I cold not at any rate do such a thing as I had survay^d^ it for you

We have Built you a house at your Land opposite the mouth of Hockhaking and Cleard about 8 acres of Land of all the Small Timber my Brother Val Crawford Says if you Proceed on in improving your Land next Summer he would Still do it for you as usel he has had the Misfortune to Loose his son Moses he Died with the Biles[3] fever I am Sir your most Hum^l^ Sarvant

W„ CRAWFORD

[1] Crawford, like Washington, was a slave-owner. At his death in 1782 he was possessed of several slaves. In that part of the trans-Alleghany country where Crawford lived, which was finally confirmed to Pennsylvania, no slaves were enumerated after the year 1800. — BUTTERFIELD.

[2] face.

[3] Bilious.

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR.

PHILAD^t. Novr. 29th 1774 ——

HONBL SIR/

your favour of the 17th Inst. came to hand on fryday last, I have made the strictest search, after a Sash and have sent the only one, that is to be had in this City, I am sorry to inform you, tis not intirely New tho', not much changed. I have bought it Conditionally if not approved of, to be ~~sir~~ returned by the first post & taken again, I had no Alternative, as no Other Could be had, the Epaulette is inclosed with the pamphlets — the Gorget is Making, & will come by the Next post, — after the strictest inquiry, I could find no Other Treatise on Military Dicipline, but the one I have sent you, — I have enclosed you a Vile pamphlet said to be wrote by Dr Cooper of New York, & likewise another small pamphlet called Strictures on the former, said to be wrote by General Lee of this City — here I must beg you excuse my presumeing to exceed your Orders, as 'tis with an intintion to amuse. for if you have patience to read the first, I think you will be diverted with the last, ——

I have Applyed to two Gunsmiths, — One palmer tells me he Can make one hundred by May next, And Nicholson says he Can make the like Number by March, they both agree in the price at £3..15.. this Curr^cy Palmer says Mr Cadvalder had agreed With him for 100 at that price, a Jersy Musquet was brought to palmer for a patern, Mr Shreive Hatter of Allexandira has one of that sort, which you

may see, & if you Conclude to have any, please to inform me by the first post, as the Gunsmiths I blieve will soon be preengaged, & there is not one Musquet to be bought in this City at present, if you should Chose any Alteration, from that Musquet please to let us know — Mr Flexen assures me the Drums Coulers &c shall be ready to come with the first Vessels & you May be Assured I shall forward them ~~by~~ with the Utmost speed

I am Dear sir with the greatest respect,

Your Most Obedt humble Ser t

WILLIAM MILNOR —

FROM COLONEL GEORGE MUSE.

SIR

As there is a peace with the Indians shall be Obliged to you to have Deeds Executed for the land I Exchang'd wth you as soon as conveniancy will permit, in Order to have it saved, if you have an inclination to purchase please let me know by Mr Morton what you would give [mutilated] Acknowledge the receipt of 20£ by Colo [mutilated] endleton for which I am Obliged to you, I Suppose Colo Pendleton inform'd you that the deeds was Executed for the 80 Acres. from Sir yr Most Hle and Most Obedient Servt

GEO. MUSE

30th Novr 1774

FROM ROBERT ADAM, ESQ.

ALEXANDRIA Dec: 9th: 1774

SIR

The bearer hereof Mr Young is a young man that came a perfet Stranger to me about three years ago, enquireing for employmt as an Assistant or Clerk And from his Appearance then I thought there was something promiseing in his looks or that bid fair for doing well haveing at that time no occation for any person myself I recomended him to Doctr Ross who I had heard say wanted such a person, he was accordingly employed by him & has since that time till now been with the Doctr & most part of the time at his Iron Works, till the floods last March Demolished greatly their Dams &c — his encouragement with the Doctr being but small & his not haveing much Occation for any person in his way Induced him to Look out for Bussiness else where On my Return from you, he called upo me and made me acquanted with his Intentions of getting in to some other employ or trying what he could do for him self in Jamaica, Recolecting our Conversation Yesterday, I asked him how he would like a trip to the new Countrey[1] and mentioned you wanting a trusty person for some months to Over look some hands you purposed sending there to make some improvements and give him just a little Sketch of your intentions that way, he very Frankly offered his best endeavours to serve in that way as far as he was Capable, I realy beleve he will suite you he is Smart and Active & has a pretty

[1] The country over the Alleghanies.

good turn for any thing I believe him to be a very Sober Young Man & Strictly Honest and from the Conversation I have had with [him] on that Subject I think he will Exert himself to give you entire Satisfaction in any Bussiness you entrust him with, he seems pleased with the plan, as he hopes after haveing done some Bussiness for you he might from his knowledge of these parts be able to procure a piece of Good Land for himself, which is very probable, he waits upon [you] with this, that you may have an opertunity of Converseing with him, I have said nothing to him of what encouragement you will give he will I believe leave that matter to your self till he gives you proof of his Abilitys and will sett out as soon as you please and in mean time would gladly be employed in any way to save his Expences he is a good Recountant and well acquanted with keeping books — If you think he will answer your purpose it will give me particular pleasure in recomending him to you I am Sir

Your Most Obedient & very
Humble Servant
ROBERT ADAM

———,———

FROM THE PRINCE WILLIAM INDEPENDENT COMPANY.

PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY |

Extracts from the Minutes of the independant Company of Cadets of the 11th Novr. 1774.—

WILLIAM GRAYSON Gentleman Chairman

Resolved that the Motto of this Company shall be, Aut liber, aut nullus.

Resolved unanimously that Thomas Blackburn,[1] Richard Graham[2] and Philip Richard Francis Lee[3] Gentlemen, do wait upon Collonel George Washington, and request of him to take the command of this Company as their Field Officer, and that he will be pleas'd to direct the fashion of their uniform; That they also acquaint him with the Motto of the Company which is to be fixed on their Colours.

per Order
EVAN WILLIAMS[4] Clk

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON.

december; 18: 1774 S^r I am heartyly Sorrey To heare your uneaseyness Concerning Mills Costing so Mutch; as it is in all Likelyhood To Bee Compl^t and Strong in all Branches and I Make No doubt But She Will Grind With as Little Wayter as ~~by~~ Eyther Mill Within 150 Miles of her and The Setuation Wheareon She Stands is in all Likelehod of Becoming a popolus plase For I am Shure in My own Mind The Main Rood Will Bee Turnd Within

---

[1] Of "Ripon Lodge;" born in 1740, died in 1807. Thomas Blackburn was the son of Richard Blackburn, of Ripon, Yorkshire, England, and Mary Watts. One of his sisters married the Hon. Bushrod Washington.

[2] Probably the son of John Graham, whose daughter Mary married Dr. William Wyatt in 1781, and father of George and John Graham, who held important offices during the administrations of Jefferson and Madison.

[3] Captain in Continental army; wounded at the battle of Brandywine. Edmund Jennings Lee, in *Lee of Virginia*, presumes that this Captain Philip Richard Francis Lee was the son of Richard Lee, of Maryland, who married first Sarah Brooke, second, Grace Ashton, daughter of Henry Ashton of Westmoreland County. As we find him here among the Virginia volunteers, this supposition is probably not correct.

[4] Pierre Williams, sergeant-at-law, London, England, had three grandsons who emigrated to America: John settled in South Carolina; Otho in Maryland, and was ancestor of General Otho Holland Williams, of the Revolutionary Army, from Maryland; William located in Virginia.—HAYDEN. Evan Williams was probably descended from William.

one Quarter of Mile of her and There is The Convenens of haveing a Fine Rood To The River and and Good Ford in Time of Looe Water and only one Small Mile to The River and The Land Belonging To you is Most Level and Fine Meadows To Bee Maid and a Most Sutable plase For Stors publick hous or Bllack Sinth Shoops[1] So That if at any Time S^r you or yours Should incline To Send out any proper person That is Well Calculated For Buisness With a pasel of Goods Sutable To The Cuntry I Make No doubt But your profets arriseing From The Whole Might Make you an ample Satisfaction in a very Ful[2] years of Which I am Cleare in My own Mind The Mill Will Not Fail doing her part and as To M^r youngs Saying She Was Seatted of your Land it was altogether a Mistak For There is Neither part Nor parsel of her But What is on your own Land The Land of one George Smith Runs Near To her For Which Reason I agred With Smith To Take in Two acers of his Land as Near as We Could Gees Joining The Mill and Marked it out: it is True. She has alreydy Cost you double The Money I Ever Expect She Was To Cost and She Will Cost a Great deel More yet For Which Reason as all Things Mearly Taken out of The Fire To Get Tools all other Neserys[3] Towards The Building of her has Given Me Such a years Troble and Loos of Time and hinderanse of My people and horses doing work on The plantation That in The Whole I Would Not under Take The Like again For The Beest Sixty Guineys That Ever

[1] Blacksmith Shops. [2] Few? [3] Necessaries.

I recived But would Sooner Eat hand Mill and Morter Beten Meal all The days of Life or Such as Mils affor in This Cuntry Which is No Better For Reayly it is only Wasting Time and grain To Goe To Such Mills But Need Must So That all This troble of Mine is Just To have The Satisfaction of Eating of Better Bread heareafter if I Should Live: But Sr Concidering your Costs is Vast Extensef and will Bee as I ~~Money is~~ Make No doubt But Mony has Been very dead This year in Curculation Neither S^r^ do I Beleive That your orchads Bears Gold of Tree kind But The almighty God has Blest With other orchads Which has Made Gold and I hope Will Continue To do so always For all Thinks in My oppinion offer To The advantag of your or yours intrist heareafter and S^r^ if Such gentlemen as you dont do Sumthing For The Benefit of a New Cuntry as Well as your own intrist Espe[cial]ly heare Wheare you have an immensd and Lasting Estate it Would Bee impossable For poor Men To Set Things on Foo[t] To There presen[t] or Futer advantage S^r^ all Things is [mutilated] ell as I Trust in The Great Sovren of all Things That you and all Belonging to you are and I Remain S^r^ your humble Ser To Command

GILB^T^ SIMPSON
YOUGHAGUHALAY

FROM THOMAS NEWTON, JR., ESQ.

NORFOLK Decr 21- 1774.

SIR

I Received yours & am extreemly sorry for the disapointment at the meeting in October. I was not wanting in my endeavours to collect the whole that was due to you, but such was the scarcity of Cash that it cou'd not be got & beleive in generall the worst payments that ever were known was made at that meeting.

I will use my utmost endeavours to get your money by the meeting of the Assembly, tho I have little hopes of doing it before the Aprill Court. The biscuit I am afraid I shall never be able to to render you a satisfactory acct of. Mr Balfour refused it & I was obliged to get rid of it as I cou'd, but must defer the particulars relating to it untill I have the pleasure of seeing you & can only say that I have done for you as I should have done for myself & can assure you that that biscuit has given me more uneasiness than every disapointment I ever met with in my whole trade. Flour sells here at 2d superfine & 15/ Common payable in Aprill & June, tho (as you have experienced) we are often disapointed when the day of payment comes, therefore shall leave it altogether to yourself to choose whether you'l send any or not, if you should send any, I will do as well for you as lies in my power. I shall take due care of Mr Custis wine when it comes to hand. I have ~~hand~~ in my care Mr Custis desk & book case which I will send by the first oppertunity. Capt Curtis of your Brig call'd

here to get seamen & an anchor which I supply'd him with amount £20–2. to your debit. he desired me to inform you that his vessell was no worse than when he wrote you & that he should imidiately proceed to sea. The two Seamen run away from him in Potomack, Jn° Young & Robt Scott he imagin'd had return'd to Alexa ~~by th~~ was in hopes you'd make an example of them. I am

Yr Hble Sert.
THOS. NEWTON JUNR.

FROM BALFOUR & BARRAUD.[1]

SIR,

We have occasion for about a Thousand Barrs flour & a few hundred Bars of bread but it must be ready by the first day of March at farthest —

We have sent Mr Leonard Tarrant properly impowered, any bargain he may make with you shall be binding on us & faithfully comply'd with —

one half to be paid at next April the other at June Courts

We have signed an agreement the quantity & price to be filled up by Mr Tarrant — We have a Ship that will be soon in your River to load —

We are Sir Your obt Servts
BALFOUR & BARRAUD —

LITTLE ENGLAND[2]
25th Decemr 1774

[1] James Balfour, see vol. iv. p. 124. "Last Thursday Mr. Robert Taylor of Norfolk to Miss Sally Barraud, eldest dau. of Mr. Daniel Barraud, merchant in that place." — *Virginia Gazette*, October 3, 1771. General Robert Barraud Taylor was the son of this marriage.

[2] On the west side of the river lived in these early days that very quiet character in

please to send us by Mr Tarrant ½ doz Bars flour for our own use — B. B.[1]

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR.

PHILADA Decem 27th 1774

HONBLE SIR/

I recievd your favour yesterday with your Order on Mr James Tilghman for £20 .. 12 .. 6 which I will deliver the first Oppertunity, & shall carefully comply with every request in your letter I have sent you herewith 7 pamphlets the Cost of which the whole are six shills which I have Charged to your Acct, the Drums &c. Comes in Capt James Cobourn who sails from here, the latter end of this week, as he stops at Dumfries first, I shall order him to leave those for prince

---

our early history called William Capps, who resided at "Little England," anciently known as Capp's Point, and who in 1619 represented Kecoughtan in the first American Legislature. — Old Kecoughtan, *William and Mary Quarterly*.

1 "Agreed between Coll George Washington and Balfour & Barraud to wit

The said Washington Agrees to deliver unto the said Balfour & Barraud at his Mill on Potomack one thousand Barrels of fine barr flour & ~~~~ Barrels of good well baked biscuit for a long Voyage for which Balfour & Barraud agrees to pay at the rate of Sixteen Shillings ₱ hundred for the Flour & at the rate of ~~~~ ₱ hundred for the bread, one half to be paid at April the other at ~~June~~ October Court next ensuing, the flour & Bread must be and is agreed to be all ready by the first day of March next.

Witness our hands and Seals this
4th day of January 1775

BALFOUR & BARRAUD O
GO. WASHINGTON O

Note.
It is agreed by Geo:
Washington to lend his Boat
to assist in getting the Flour from
the Mill door to the Ship at the Mouth
of the Creek."

William with Mr Wm Grason agreable to your directions I am Dr sir in hast

Your Most Obdt humle Sert

the post Just going of WILLIAM MILNOR

FROM JAMES STEWART.

SR

I hope you will excuse this Freedom after you have time to Consider the purport of this Letter —

Being One of the Correspondent members of the Society for the encouragement of Arts Manufactorys and Commerce in London and by my own knowledge and their Assistance I have made myself master of the Agriculture and in making and manufactoring the Articles hereafter mention'd (First Woad in Latin Glastum Sativum) or Satis Sativa) this Woad makes Indigo and is the verry foundation of all Colours in the Woolen Manufactory Particularly in Blacks and Blues this prepared Woad if Sold at 8d ℔ pound will bring great proffits to ye planter and will to the Dyer Dye as much as a pound of the best Indigo this will be a verry great Help to our Woolen Cloth in America — I have with great interest procured as much of the seed of woad as will plant 50 Acres of Land it has been kept a great secret amongst the manufactorys all over England they have 3 Crops in a year but in turkey they Often have 5 Crops & Our Virginia is much in the same Latitude the Ground is prepared the same as for Wheat it grows much about the size and Length of

the Windsor Bean and the Tobacco Howes are Calculated well enough to prepare it for Market Every Acre of this Valuable Article will bring the farmer £20 Sterling Allowing it only sells at £20 ℔ Ton One Hand will plant & attend 10 Acres but it is now in London 26 ℔ Ton I have also the seed of Wooll and have the thorough knowledge of the Culture of it and use of it It is the fundamental die for yellow and pompadour both in Woolen Cotton & Linnen and yields great profit to the farmer it is sold in London at 5 Sh ℔ Sheaf About the size of a Wheat Sheaf — I have also procured & have pack'd up 10,000 Plants of Madder in Latin Rubia Tinctorum I have made myself Master of the Culture & preparing it for the Market and have also all the materials for Manufactoring all the aforemention'd Articles — Madder is the Foundation of all Colours and there are great Quantities usd of it in London it is often sold from £10 to 14£ ℔ Hundred Wt and no longer than last year I paid in Virginia 3 Shilling ℔ pound, in England — It must be 3 years in the Ground before it can come to perfection now in Turkey its only 2 years therefore am in hopes in Virginia the same — I am verry certain our Lands in Virginia will each Acre produce about 2000 Wt the Land is prepard the same as for wheat it is planted in Ridges the same as Celery is in Gardens —

I have Ship'd this useful commodity for our Country on Board the Randolph Capt Mc Nabb for James River which will sail about ye 20th Jany first I have great Variety of Valuable Seeds & Roots which I hope will be of service to the Country. ——

I have also sundry Spinning Machines for Spinning of Cotton y^t spins 25 threads with one person this Machine I have invented myself & received ye Premium for it of the Society — I cannot conclude without giving you a more particular Acct of that Valuable Article of Madder as Madder is an Ingredient so very essential in dying of Cloth & staining of Linnen that neither of them two Manufactorys can be carry'd on without it it is of the Greatest Consequence to those Branches of Trade to have a Constant suply of that Valuable commodity & at as low a rate as possible — And not depend upon a Neighboring Country when it may be in their power to advance ye Price or withhold it from us, there can be no doubt of ye utility of Cultivating Madder in America when it is known that the Dutch have received from England for many years past upon an Average more than one Hundred & Eighty Thousand pounds ℔ year, & as the Demand Increases undoubtedly our Neighbours the Dutch, Spanish & Ports, have Increased their Prices their is an Opening for America to become Master of this valuable Article I hope in two or three Years to be Able to furnish the Planters in Virginia with Plants to Plant 10,000 Acres. ——

I shall refer you to enquire of my Characters & Abilities What I have set forth from Mr Robert Rutherford Mr Isaac Izens Colonel Stevens in Frederick County I intend propogating all the Forementionʼd Articles for the Benefit of the Publick in America particularly in Virginia to Which place I am a Sincere Welwisher.

The Parliament is broke up till the 19th of next Month but all the ministerial party are for using Y^e American resentment (as the call it) by force God knows what will be the End of it but all hope you'll be steady in what you have undertaken & hope God will prosper you all. ——

I Desire you will inform all the Gentlemen in your Neighborhood who are willing to become planters of any of the Aforemention'd Articles & I remain

Sr Your Most Obed^t Humble Servt

JAMES STEWART

LONDON Decr 28th
1774. ——

FROM WILLIAM GRAYSON, ESQ.

DUMFRIES Decr 27th 1774

DEAR SIR

I had the honor of your favor of the 12th of this instant, soon after it was wrote; which I should have immediately answered; but never had it in my power to convene the independant Company, till yesterday when it appear'd that several of the soldiers had purchas'd muskets in the Country, and that some others had imploy'd our own gunsmiths to make them proper arms.

The gentlemen of the Company return their thanks to you for your kind offer, and will be much oblig'd to you, to write to Philad^a for forty muskets with bayonets, Cartouch boxes, or Pouches, and slings, to be made in such a manner, as you shall think proper to direct; I have not sent the subscription paper, but

think I can venture to assure you, that the gunsmith who undertakes the business, will be paid on demand, as the subscribers are jointly & severally responsible for the whole; among whom there are a number of respectable gentlemen: Mr Robert Graham, who conveys this to you has promis'd to lodge yr letter in the Post Office in Colchester this evening, that no time may be lost.

I am with great respect

Yr Most obedt Servt

WILLM GRAYSON.

NB.

Yr Letter to Mr Bullett I sent on the Saturday preceding Fairfax Court ——

W. G.

FROM COLONEL JOHN CARLYLE.[1]

SIR/

On my Looking over my Settlement with The Court I find it In March 1768 & the ballance then In my hands was 12 l .. 19 s .. 6 d Curry. Since In Augt 1769 Mrs Augs Washington gave an order Upon me to Mr Templeman for her Rent & I paid Mr Adams 60 Tobo Clarks fees Since I have recover d from Dan[l] Lawrance A ballance that was due the Estate In Loudon Court of 7 : 15 . 6 which is All that I have to Settle with the Estate —

I would have Sent you A Copy for yr Satisfaction

[1] Colonel Carlyle was one of the executors of the estate of Washington's brother Augustine.

but had not time, If you desire it I will doe the Same few days hence —

I am with Comp^ts to y^r Lady

Y^r Very Hble Ser^t

P.S my Comp^ts to M^r L: Washington & the bearer has his book

JOHN CARLYLE

Decr 29 1774.

Y^r Servant Staying in Town
Longer than I Expected I have Since Seen the Captain who has the Lime Stone he Desires me to Acquaint You that he Expects to get Away In A few days & If You will take the Stone you may have the Whole at first Cost which He Says is 2/8½ Irish Sterling ℔ Ton or English Sterli^g is 1/1 In Ireland I am as Above Y^rs J C.

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR.

PHILAD^A January 3^d 1775 —

~~HBL~~ SIR/

your favour 29th Ult^o Came to hand last night, I engaged 40 Musquets this Morning, Mr Palmer says he will Certainly have them all ready by the first of Aprill the Cartouch boxes, I have agreed for, at a Dollar each — I intend having one Musquet & one Cartouch box finished & put on board of Capt Cobourn, who is now ready to sail, but the navigation being intirely stop d, with the Ice must wait for the first slatch, the Drums Coulers & fifes are already on board, please to let me know whether you will have the Musquets Number'd, & whether any letters on

them, this will be no additional Expence, the Cartouch boxes likewise may be letter d without Expence —

Mr Wilper thanks you for the trouble you have taken in sending after his Money, he would be glad you would inform him, whether the governers peace, with the Indians may be depended on, as he doubts the Authenticity of the News papers.

My wife Joins me in the Complimts of the season wishing many happy New Years to you with your Lady, be pleased to remember me to Mr Lund Washington, & blive me to be Dr sir Your Most Obdt Humbl Servt

WILLIAM MILNOR

PS Capt Cobourn says that when he
Comes Nearly Opisite to Mount Vernon
he will hoist his Jack at his Mast head so that if you would chose to have the Drums &c for fairfax landed at your house may send the boat on board if not he will proceed to Allexandria with them

---

FROM COLONEL GEORGE MUSE.

[A Copy.]

CAROLINE Jany 6. '75.

SIR,

I rec'd your letter dated the 5th Decr by the hands of the Rev Andrew Watson, [?] I approve of the method of dividing the land between Capt Brenan [?] Doctor Craig & myself; and instead of deeds being made to me for the 2000 acres of land, you will please

to make them in the name of my Son Battaile Muse as I have trusted my right to him, my infirmness and old age rendering it impracticable for me to go thro' these fatigues.

You may treat with my Son for the land who lives at Col Warner Lewis' in Gloucester County. There are some few expenses concerning the land. I hope you will settle them when matters are brot' to a conclusion, which, I hope, Sir may be done with all expedition.

Yr obedt servant

GEO MUSE.

6 Jany 1775

FROM EDMUND PENDLETON, ESQ.

DR SIR,

Mr Valentine Crawford and Mr John Neavill have given bonds to Mr Benjamin Temple for £400. for Lands sold them on the Ohio, in which a brother of mine is Interested — the remote Situation of those Gentn makes it difficult to know how to come at the money, and they think your Connection with that Country, & particularly wth Mr Crawford will enable you to serve them in it, as they would be happy in getting the money into your hands. They requested I would write you on the subject, and if it should be in your power to serve them without trouble or inconvenience, I shall esteem it a favr & shall be glad of a line by Post of its probability.

I hope you found yr Family well & are by this time recruited so as to make the Assembly Cam-

paign in February. My Comp^{ts} to Mrs Washington, Mr Custis & his Lady. I am

Sir Y^{r} mo. ~~hble~~ Servt

EDM^{D} PENDLETON

Jany 10th 1775

FROM THOMAS JOHNSON, ESQ.

ANNAPOLIS 17 Jany 1775.

SIR

Mr Normand Bruce of our province has lately done me the Favour of shewing me some very pretty Samples of Hempen Lint and Tow raised and prepared in his own ffamily without the help of a Mill or any such Engine and gave me the Reading a Manuscript pamphlet on the Subject — his Drift is to persuade people in general to manufacture *coarse* Linnens in earnest, to shew that Hemp is the proper Material for us to rely on much in preference of Flax on many Accounts, and to give the necessary Directions to effect it — from my Knowledge of the Gent. I can rely on what he asserts as Facts and so far as I can judge I think his Observations & Directions will prove very useful Something of the Kind is necessary with us and I suppose with you he wishes for your Encouragement of a Work so well intended and requests the Favour of you to advise him if you think any Number of Copies could readily be disposed of in your Parts — His not being personally acquainted with you prevented his writing to

you himself and induced me to join him in his Request.

I am Sir
Your most obedt hble Servant
THS JOHNSON JUNR

FROM THOMAS JOHNSON, ESQ.

ANNAPO 24 Jany 1775.

DEAR SR

Our printer assuring us in his last weeks paper that there would be a further prorogation of our Assembly and the very doubtful State of American Affairs induced me to think that Nothing would probably be attempted in your Assembly the ensuing Session. This Morning about 11 OClock I reced your two Letters by Mr Stewart dated the 20 Instant and this Afternoon Mr Ballendine came to see me on the Subject of them

I should have needed Nothing more than your Desire to have waited on the Gent. at Alexandria on Thursday if it was in my power but I am so circumstanced that I cannot oblige you My Time has been lately so much engrossed with Committee Business and Things of the kind that I have been obliged for a Week or ten Days past to be plodding over my Law Affairs every Oppertunity with more than common Assiduity and I shall with great Difficulty be able to get my Terms pleading done by the last Day of this Month against which Day they must be finished I believe owing to an Anxiety which I cannot

quiet on public Matters I am in but an indifferent State of Health nor could I, if for that Reason alone, just now undertake the proposed journey with tolerable Convenience I had resolved therefore to send you off my Thoughts tomorrow which I do by Mr Ballendine though the Time will not allow me to reduce them to the full Draft of a Bill and despairing of ever seeing Potc made navigable on the plan I most wished it you may depend on my best Endeavours to get a Bill passed here similar to yours whether upon giving a ffee Simple in fiat & invariable Tolls or having the Tolls ascertained anew from Time to Time with onlye to a limitted profit per Cent in the Cost and Repairs of the Work or giving a Term only with a still higher profit. I may possibly be insensibly led by my own particular Interest to view the Advantages of Navigation on the River as more general and extensive than I ought but I really believe if I had not a ffoot of Land above the ffalls I should be as warm a ffriend to the Scheme Unless ~~the~~ our Assembly will so far assist us as to emit a Sum of Money for Loan to the Subscribers I do assure you I do not think that those on our Side who would most willingly subscribe will be able to do any Thing clever I myself am in such a Situation that I cannot raise any Sum of Money without selling a part of the very Estate to be benefited by the Scheme on very low Terms at present ~~in these Times~~ and many with whom I have spoke on the Subject are circumstanced as myself I should think nothing of risking a good deal and might prudently do it all Chances considered but in these Times

many want to borrow and but few to lend Money I do not know where 500£ could be got on the Secty of 5000.

Genl Lees plan has been delayed some Time for a plate I am told it is now nearly done & I hope to have the pleasure of sending you some Copies soon — There has been more Alacrity shewn by our people than I expected but we are but illy prepared with Arms &c I am apprehensive that the vigilance of the Gov.t at home will make it necessary for us to turn our Thoughts towards an internal Supply of Materials [1]

I am s.r with the greatest Regard
Your most obed.t Servant
Th.s Johnson Junr

[1] At this time committees were forming, militia being raised, and taxes levied for arms and ammunition all over the country. Others there were in America who looked upon the advocates of liberty as a handful of reckless and dangerous fanatics. "In the Philadelphia Papers," writes a gentleman from Baltimore, January 27, 1775, "you will perceive that some persons in this Town have had the imbecility to approve of the frantick proceedings of certain men, who lately styled themselves Delegates to a Provincial Congress, (with the same truth and propriety, indeed, they might have called themselves Electors of the Holy Roman Empire,) abandoned to every sense of decency, propriety, and loyalty, have also in their turn, haberdashed certain Resolves extremely curious. This Town is chiefly settled by Scotch-Irish, (in liberality of sentiment at least three centuries behind even the other British subjects in America,) and it is a melancholy truth, that such are to a man, violently bent on supporting the good old cause (that is the cause of fanaticism and sedition,) by taking Arms against the best Government (with all its imperfections) on earth. You see, sir, they have ordered three thousand pounds of Powder, and twelve thousand pounds of Lead, to be immediately purchased. While I compassionate their delusion, I cannot forbear smiling at their insanity, and at their gasconades. They have assessed the immense sum of ten thousand Pounds currency, (by-the-bye, it is not yet raised, though they accept the humble sums of two Shillings and six Pence from subscribers,) to oppose an Empire, who, last war, for years, expended only the trifling sums of twenty millions Sterling annually." Others again wrote: "We by no means desire to shake off our duty or allegiance to our lawful Sovereign, but on the contrary, shall ever glory in being the loyal subjects of a Protestant Prince, descended from such illustrious progenitors . . . but if no pacifick measures shall be proposed or adopted by Great Britain, and our enemies will attempt to dragoon us out of those inestimable privileges, which we

FROM EDWARD SNICKERS.

DER SER/

the whete I have all Redey halled to you of the Estate of Coll George mercer Comes to £70-10-0 besides the thrathing and what is to hall and you peaid me £18 pounds at the Sale and I Shald take it as a grait faver if you Cald Send me fifty pounds by the Barer ISac Edwards it will much oblige me as I wont to Settel with all the waginers and thrathers and as Soon as his whete is all Dowen I Shall Send the Remander of my one from Loudon amedetley and when you Return from the Esembly I will weaight on you to Settel the account of Mr mercers Estate all from youre most obedent

Humbil Sarvent

ED SNICKERS

Janry 26. 1775

NB if you are not Inployed with aman to Impruve youre Land I think Mr Reed wald be the Best man you Cald Git I am youres E S

Mr Alexsander has gote George Rice Securety for page and I have Gote the morgige to Gite Recorded I am yours E S

are entitled to as subjects, and to reduce us to a state of slavery, we declare that we are deliberately and resolutely determined never to surrender them to any power upon earth, but at the expense of our lives." A less conservative element still was expressed by Adam Stephen writing to Richard Henry Lee: "Let us be firm, and the gates of hell cannot prevail against us. A handful of men in Canada, six broken Regiments from France, withstood, for five years, all the force of British Fleets and Armies, from home, and fifteen or twenty thousand Americans, every campaign. They gained several victories over us, and chance had a great hand in their reduction at last. What can we do, if united? We only want a Navy to give law to the world, and we have it in our power to get it."

FROM COLONEL WILLIAM PRESTON.

Jany 27th 1775

DEAR SIR

Your Letter of the 26th Decr came to Hand yesterday. I have inclosed a Certificate of the Survey made by Mr Floyd at the Mouth of Cole River,[1] But as the Members for this County set off two Days ago I shall not have an Opportunity of Sending this till Col^o Fleming goes down which I hear will be some time in February. I understand that worthy Gentleman intends to make Application to Your House for some Yearly Allowance from the Country for his being disabled in its Service; I would fain hope the same Notice will be taken of his Merit that has been to many other Officers who were Wounded in the Service of the Country on former Occasions.

There is no doubt but the Expence of the late Expedition, & the forces employed for the Protection of the Frontiers will be very great. But as the Frontiers were in a great Measure defended & the Enemy Subdued there is reason to hope not only the Peace will be lasting, but that the Expence will be paid with the greater Cheerfulness; and the rather as the Men

[1] Survey'd for Co^l. George Washington Assignee of Charles Myn Thurston a Lieutenant in the Virginia Regiment under the Command of Co^l. Byrd, By Virtue of the Governors Warrant, and agreeable to the Royal Proclamation of 1763. 2,000 acres of Land in Fincastle County, and bounded as follows. Viz. Beginning at a Sycamore at the mouth of a Draught on the bank of Cole River, marked GW. and running down the several Courses thereof and binding thereon 588 poles to its Junction with the Great Kanhawa, and up the several courses thereof and binding thereon 1400 poles to a Sycamore at the mouth of a small draught marked GW. then leaving the River S45°. W. 170 po. to the Hill side and along the same 660 poles to the beginning.

W^M PRESTON S. F. C.
18th Ap^l. 1774

engaged in the Service with uncommon Ardour, depending wholly on the Publick Faith, as there was no Money in hand for defraying any part of the Charge or given as encouragement to men to inlist. The former well known Justice and Generosity of the Assembly, together with the Safety of the Country from our old inveterate Enemies appeared to me to be the only Motives which induc'd Men to engage so readily in the Service.

I am Dr sir with great Esteem your most Obedt Servt

WM PRESTON

FROM COLONEL WILLIAM PRESTON.

FINCASTLE Jan.y 31st 1775

DR SIR

I wrote to you some days ago inclosing a Certificate of your Survey at the Mouth of Cole River & intended to have sent the Letter by Colo Fleming, but meeting with Capt Meredith who intends to Town in a few Days I got the favour of him to be the Bearer.

Capt Floyd came here last night & has drawn up his charge which with my Account, I have (at your Request) inclosed. The money may be paid to Mr Trigg a Member for this County whose rect shall be good against Mr Floyd & Myself.

I make no doubt but Col Lewis has informed you of a large Purchase made by one Colo Henderson of North Carolina from the Cherokees.[1] Since I wrote

[1] Richard Henderson, of Granville County, N. C., early in 1775, formed a company, designated as the Transylvania Company, to purchase from the Cherokees all their

to Colº Lewis on this Subject I hear that Henderson talks with great Freedom & Indecency of the Governor of Virginia, Sets the Government at Defiance & says if he ~~h~~ once had five hundred good Fellows Settled in that Country he would not Value Virginia, that the Officers & Soldiers Who have Lands Surveyed there must ~~h~~ hold under him otherwise they shall not enjoy an Inch there. This & such like Stuff has a great Effect upon ignorant People & will be a Means to induce great Numbers to settle in that Country next Spring.

There is now at Wautag [mutilated] eighty Indians & upwards of 700 more are expected to the Treaty whi [mutilated] to be held there some time next Month in order to receive the Goods which now amount to eight waggon loads & to Confirm the Sale by Conveying the Land.[1]

This in my Opinion will soon become a Serious Affair, & highly deserves the Attention of the Government. For it is certain that a vast Number of People are preparing to go out and Settle on this

lands lying south of the Kentucky River, embracing a large portion of the present States of Kentucky and Tennessee. Governor Martin and Lord Dunmore took immediate action to declare this purchase illegal under the Royal Proclamation of 1763, and directed that if Henderson, or any member of his company, attempted to take possession of these lands, they were to be seized, and fined or imprisoned. In spite of all opposition, however, the Transylvania Company took active steps to improve and settle the country purchased. Daniel Boone was employed to survey it and construct a fort, called by Colonel Henderson Fort Boone, of which he took possession April 20, 1775. On the 23d of the same month, fifty-four town lots were drawn for by lottery, and the town of Henderson, afterwards Boonsborough, Madison County, Ky., was thus begun. Henderson addressed a memorial to the Continental Congress in 1775, petitioning that Transylvania might be added to the United Colonies. For Henderson's Proposals, and the proclamations of Governors Martin and Dunmore, see *North Carolina Colonial Records*, vol. ix. pp. 1122, 1129, and 1169.

1 The Transylvania purchase was concluded at the Sycamore Shoals Treaty, held on the Watauga River, March 17, 1775.

Purchase; and if once they get fixed there, it will be next to impossible to remove them or reduce them to Obedience; as they are so far from the Seat of Government. Indeed it may be the Cherokees will support them.

I am most respectfully Sir your very hble Servt

WM PRESTON

FROM THE REVEREND WALTER MAGOWAN.[1]

St. JAMES's 3d Feby 1775

SIR

Yours of the 30th Decmr I received the 15th Ult: and should have sent the inclosed sooner, had I not expected to have received the Cash for the Tickets sold by me;[2] it is not in my power at present to advise you of the names of those who had them, because the gentmn to whom I delivered them sold them out afterwards, but shall ascertain them by the time that I come over to see you which shall be soon. I have inclosed two Orders one on Mr Ross, the other

---

1 Of St. James Parish, Anne Arundel County, Md. Washington's journals show that Mr. Magowan was a frequent visitor at Mount Vernon.

2 The Revd Mr Magowan - - - Dr

1773. Jan. 6	To 12 Tickets in the Delaware Lottery, belonging to Lord Sterling Numbd from 5264 to 5275. Inclusve . . . a 10 dollrs ea & dispos'd of by you . pr Letter . . .	£83 . . . 36 —

Contra . . . . . Cr

1775 Jany	By your order on Mr Hectr Ross for 120. Dollars	. . £36.0.0

(Washington's *Ledger*.)

on Mr. Gibson,[1] being apprehensive that Mr. Ross may be out of the way, as I have not heard from him for three months past; by Mr. Ross's advertisement, the Debts contracted by him on Acco.t of the Company are to be discharged by Mr. Gibson, who I hope will accept my Order, in case of his Absence.

I hope you'll be kind enough to excuse my troubling you with the Order, which I wou'd not have done, if I had the Money by me. With my Comp.ts to your Lady, Mr. & Mrs. Custis, I am

Sir Your Much obliged Hble. Servt.

WALTER MAGOWAN

FROM MR. DANIEL JENIFER ADAMS.[2]

PORTBACCO Feby. 4th 1775

HONOUR'D SIR

Since I saw you last, I have Wrote to my Uncle at Anapolis Acquainting Him of my Sisters[3] contending for the Land you Attach'd, He has Since Wrote to them Touching the Matter, and they are Agreed to give the Land up on conditions they can keep it

---

[1] SIR

Please pay to Colo. George Washington or his order the Sum of one hundred and twenty Dollars on demand, and with the Same Debit the Acco.t of

Sir

Your Hble. Servt.

WALTER MAGOWAN

To Mr. JOHN GIBSON
Merch.t in Colchester

3d. Feby 1775

[2] Son of Josias Adams, of Charles County, Md., and grandson of Francis Adams, of "Trooper's Rendezvous." Daniel J. Adams was major of the 7th Battalion Maryland Regulars in the Revolution. He married Anna, daughter of Timothy Hanson, of Kent County, Del., and died at Wilmington, Del., in 1796. He was a nephew of Daniel Jenifer.

[3] Elizabeth Mason and Alma Adams.

this Year, as they are prepareing for a Crop and has Sav'd some Considerable Quantity of Wheat, and I immagine it will make no Odds with you, as it will be two late for to Rent the Land Out by the time you can have it Condemn'd I have desir'd Mr. Stones to let the Land be condemn'd next Court, if its your desire — Lately Stromatt has brought Sute Against me for the Bond that was Forfeited at Anapolis in the Loan Office, He was the cause of the Bonds being forfeited, and convinc'd was it defended properly He coul'd not recover it, Untill the Limited time of Payment, but you to Act as you think proper, as he will have an Undoubted right to fall on the Land as soon as He Obtains a Judgement, which will be next Court if it is not defended — am

Hon. Sir

Your Most Obedient

and ~~Mr~~ Hum : Servt

DANL J. ADAMS[1]

FROM GEORGE MASON, ESQ.

DEAR SIR, GUNSTON HALL February 6th 1775.

My Friend Colo Harrison (who is now at yr House) promised to spend a Day or two with me on his way down. I beg the Favour of you to present my Com-

[1] In the schedule of property attached to Washington's will this land is described as 600 acres in Charles County, Md., and quoted at $3600. In a note to this entry Washington says: "I am but little acquainted with this land, although I have once been on it. It was receiv'd (many years since) in discharge of a debt due to me from Daniel Jenifer Adams, at the value annexed thereto, and must be worth more. — It is very level, lyes near the River Potomack."

pliments to Him; and excuse my being under the disagreeable Necessity of being from Home, until the latter End of this Week; when if He is not gone down, I shall be very glad to see Him here. — Poor Mrs Eilbeck has had a Cancer on her Breast for several Months which has increased so much lately as to affect the whole Breast, upon which the Doctor has determined that there is a Necessity for extirpating it imediatly by amputation of the Breast, before any of the Roots or Fibres of the Cancer affect the Vital Parts; & when I came Home Yester from Alexandria, I found a Messenger here, desiring me to go over to-day upon this Occasion, wth my Daughter Nancy; I apprehend such an Opperation must be a very dangerous one, & therefore shall not care to leave Mrs Eilbeck for two or three Days after it is perform'd. —

Inclosed you have a Copy of the plan I drew for embodying the people of this County; in which you'll be pleased to make such Alterations as you think necessary. — You will observe I have made it as general as I well cou'd, this I thought better at first than to descend to particulars of Uniform &c. which perhaps may be more easily done, when the Companys are made up.[1] —

[1] "Threatened with the Destruction of our antient Laws & Liberty, and the Loss of all that is dear to British Subjects & Freemen, — justly alarmed with the Prospect of impending Ruin, — firmly determined, at the hazard of our Lives, to transmit to our Children & Posterity those sacred Rights to which Ourselves were born; & thoroughly convinced that a well regulated Militia, composed of the Gentlemen Freeholders & other Freemen, is the natural Strength, and only safe & stable Security of a free Government, & that such Militia will relieve our Mother Country from any Expence in our Protection & Defence, will obviate the Pretence of a necessity for taxing us on

I suppose you have seen the King's Speech & the Addresses of both Houses in the last Maryland Paper; from the Style in which they Speak of the Americans, I think we have little Hopes of a Speedy Redress of Grievances; but on the Contrary we may expect to see coercive & vindictive Measures still pursued. It seems as if the King either had not received or was determined to take no Notice of the proceedings of the Congress —

---

that Account, & render it unnecessary to keep any standing Army (ever dangerous to Liberty) in this Colony. We the Subscribers, Inhabitants of Fairfax County, have freely & voluntarily agreed, & hereby do agree & solemnly promise to inroll & Embody ourselves into a Militia for this County, intended to consist of all the able-bodied Freemen from eighteen to fifty Years of Age, under Officers of their own Choice; & for that Purpose to form ourselves into distinct Companies of Sixty eight Men each; and so soon as the said Companies, or any of them in convenient neighbourhoods & Districts are completed, to chuse from among our Friends and Acquaintance, upon whose Justice Humanity & Bravery we can relie, a Captain, two Lieutenants, an Ensign & four Serjeants for each Company; every Captain respectively to appoint four Corporals & a Drummer for his Company, which Election of Officers is to be annual in any Company, if the Majority of the Company think fit; & whenever a sufficient Number of Companies shall be made up; all the said Companies are to be formed into a Regiment, under the Command of a Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel, & Major, to be chosen by the Captains, Lieutenants & Ensigns of the said Companies; which Election of Field-Officers is to be annual also, if the Majority of the Officers think fit. — And such of us as have, or can procure Riphel Guns, & understand the use of them, will be ready to form a Company of Marksmen or Light-Infantry for the said Regiment, chusing our own Officers as aforesaid, & distinguishing our Dress, when we are upon Duty, from that of the other Companies, by painted Hunting-Shirts, and Indian Boots, or Caps; as shall be found most convenient. — Which Regulation & Establishment is to be preserved & continued, until a regular and proper Militia Law for the Defence of the Country shall be enacted by the Legislature of this Colony — And we do Each of us, for ourselves respectively, promise and engage to keep a good Firelock in proper Order, & to furnish Ourselves as soon as possible with, & always keep by us, one Pound of Gun Powder, four Pounds of Lead, one Dozen Gun-Flints, & a pair of Bullet-Moulds, with a Cartouch-Box, or powder-horn & Bag for Balls — That we will use our best Endeavours to perfect Ourselves in the Military Exercise & Discipline, & therefore will pay due Obedience to our Officers, & regularly attend such private & general Musters as they shall appoint — And that we will always hold Ourselves in Readiness, in Case of Necessity, Hostile-Invasion, or real Danger, to defend & preserve to the utmost of our Power, Our Religion, the Laws of our Country, & and the just Rights & Privileges of our fellow-Subjects, Our Posterity, & Ourselves, upon the Principles of the English Constitution." — The above plan is bound in manuscript with George Mason's letter to Washington. It is also to be found in Force's *American Archives*, Fourth Series, vol. i. p. 1145.

I beg my Comp^s to Mrs Washington & the Family at Mount-Vernon, and am

Dear Sir Y^r affect^e & obed^t Ser^t

vid: postscript on — another paper } G MASON

P.S. I beg pardon for having almost forgot to say anything in Answer to y^r fav^r respecting the Choice of Delegates from this County to attend the Convention at Richmond. It appears to Me that the Burgesses for the County are our proper Representatives upon this Occasion; and that the best Method to remove all Doubt or Objection, as well as to save Trouble, will be for the County Committee to meet & declare make an Entry & Declaration of this, as their Opinion. —

Would it not be proper for the Committee of Correspondence to write to the two Mr Fitzhughs, Mr Turberville, & such other Gentlemen as live out of this County & have Quarters in it[1] acquainting them wth the ord^r of the Committee relative to the Payment of 3/ for each Tytheable, & desiring them to give their Overseers, or Agents here Orders accordingly? —

G M —

[1] This probably refers to Henry Fitzhugh, of "Eagle's Nest," Stafford County, who among other estates owned "Ravensworth," in Fairfax County; William Fitzhugh, of "Marmion," Stafford County, who had also property interests in Fairfax; and John Turberville, who lived at that time in Westmoreland County, but on whose property in Fairfax near the Little Falls, the town of Turberville was established in 1798.

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON.

S^R^ Febuary : ye : 6 : 1775

This Coms To acquaint you of a Sceem That is Now in hand Which is Concerning a County Court Being Fixt Which I understand Mr Crisop has Set on Foot and a Number of people has Sind The paypers To Carey it The Court To Reed Stoon Foort[1] Which I am informd is Mutch out of the Center and a Most Mountanies part insomuch That There Can Bee No hopes of any Land Carrages pasing and Repasing Moreover The Situation of The plase Lies in a Mear hole Now heare Lies The Curcumstans of The Whool Matter I verely Beelieve it is Now in your power To have The Town on your Land For The Mejority inclines To to have it Neare your Mill and Reyly great Reason They have So To inclin For very Metarel Reasons For in The First palce There Coms The Best Rood on This Side Lorrel hill in The Nex The Situation Lies on a Most Butifull drye Sandey Rigs altogether to Take The Winters Soon[2] attended With Three Fine Spring[s] and Within a Tue Roods[3] There is Fine Eart[h] For Brick Sand and Lime is as Convenant as Cold Bee desird Without haveing it on The Spot and as For Meadow Land There Cant Bee Less Than 300 acers of your own joining The Situation Besids What Belongs To other Men: and but one Small Mile To yough River and That Fine Level way and a Good Ford over The

[1] Redstone Fort.

[2] The meaning is here somewhat obscure.

[3] Two Roads.

Rive[r] in Time of Loe Water and There is all probeble signs of iron owr But it has Never Been Sought after Then There is your Mill Which is Within one Quarter of a Mile Besids Just beloe her is Formd By Nature The most Conveniant Seats For Booth Fulling and Saw Mills[1] Now S^r I hope you Will [take] it into your Most Wise Concideration and Set Things on a Right Foot and please To Let me know by Jams Cleveland When he Coms out For if you Cant Com out your Self Early in The Simmer Which I dont immagon you Can as I Expect your businis is Ergently upon other affairs Concerning the Good of Amerecay – S^r all is Well With Me Except one of my Little Sons Which has had The Slow Fever This Seven Weaks but is Now on The Mending hand S^r plase To Send by Jams Cleveland money To defray The Mill Costs Which I beleive you are Tired of Sending and I am Sorey your Letter Never Came To me Concerning you provisions Which I am Certain has been a Stout Sum out of your Way For I Could have bought at Reasonable Rates So No more But I hope The Same God Will Continue To b[l]ess your Store

[1] The site of the county court of Youghiogheny County was chosen December 8, 1776. It was located on the farm of Andrew Heath, on the Monongahela, nearly opposite what is now Elizabethtown, Allegheny County, Pa. Redstone Fort was on the site of Brownsville, Fayette County. The ancient county of Youghiogheny was formed, with Ohio and Monongalia, in 1776. The lines of these three counties were adjusted in 1778. When the boundary question of Pennsylvania and Virginia was settled, a large portion of Youghiogheny County fell within the limits of Pennsylvania, and became a part of the new county of Washington. In 1784 the attention of the Virginia court was called to "the destitute situation of that Small remnant of the County of Yohogany which still remains within the bounds of the Commonwealth," as it was "without the Authority of Gov^t. civil or military." (*Calendar of Virginia State Papers.*) Being too small to form a separate county, it was added, in 1785, to Ohio County, and Youghiogheny became extinct.

as has blest of old as your out Goings is Great and I Remain your Most humble Servent To Command

GILB^T SIMPSON

y [seal] River

FROM MAJOR WILLIAM CRAWFORD.

SIR/

Your Letter by Mr Cleveland was Safe Delivered to me but I did not get the Letter you mention^d by Mr Willis till yesterday

I was out Survaying when Mr Cleveland cąm over the mountain and he set of hom as soon as I cam hom and Matters was Settled I have got a memorandom of what is Wanting for your People Down the river and I shall have it ready against the time the com over the Mountain I would have Sent Down your plats by Mr Cleveland but he cold not wait till the cold be done but Val Crawford is coming to Williamsburgh and then you shall have the plats sent by him to you, he will be Down in a few days which will I hop sute you as well as he is coming and will call at Mount Vernon on his way down Sir I am at a Loss ho to return you thanks for your Generious Presant all that I can do any tim shall allways be don, if I can go Down the river when you com I will and if you will Let me know what you may want got ready it shall be don I have a neet Connoe that will Sute to run Down with or you may go by Land as there is a road Cut to Hockhocking

I Shall write you more fully by Val Crawford as Mr Cleveland is in great hast to go to you as he want to be up again as soon as posable I wis you all Happyness and I am your most

Humᵉ
Sarvant
W: CRAWFORD
Febʳ yᵉ 7th 1775

FROM WILLIAM GRAYSON, ESQ.

DUMFRIES Febʳ 8th 1775.

Dᴿ SIR.

I have receiv'd your favor, and shall punctually attend to the contents; I have givn the Gentlemen notice to pay in their subscriptions to Wm Carr, which I am confident will be done in a few days and of which I will further inform you at Fairfax Court;

The colours drums &c. have come safe to hand by Capt Coburn; I shall be oblig'd to you to send the bill of costs, that Mr Carr who has made a present of them to the company may have an oppertunity of paying for them: We have seen the gun sent from Philadᵃ, about which there are different opinions; it is however altogether submitted to you, to have the others made in whatever manner you judge most suitable;

I am with great respect
Yr Most Obedt Servt
WILLM GRAYSON

FROM DOCTOR JOHN CONNOLLY.

WINCHESTER Feby 9th 1775.

DEAR SIR.

I was this far determined to proceed to Williamsburgh, to lay before His Excellency some matters which concerned the interest of this Government, & the Frontiers in particular; but finding that my immediate return to Pittsburgh was indispensably necessary, I have despatched my Servant Express to my Lord, by whom I now write you.—

As His Lordship in the late treaty with the Indians, acquainted them, that He would, by a preparative Message let them know at what time it would suit Him to meet the Chiefs in the Spring at Pittsburgh, to settle every minute matter; & the destracted affairs of Government will now (I fear) put it out of his power to attend personally, I have requested, that His Excellency would let me know, how I should deport myself towards the Indians, & in what manner, I am to act with the prisoner Mingoes now in my Cus[to]dy; as they begin to think their Nation rather more severely dealt with, than the Shawanese, & without some proper measures are pursued, these troublesome People may again disturb our sittlements.—— If I have proper orders how to proceed, everything may be extremely well adjusted, & I think much to the honor of [this] Government.

I have desired my Man to leave this letter in the office at Fredericksburgh to be conveyed to you as expeditiously as possible, & I hope I shall be favored with an Answer, & your opinion by the Return Express.

I have transmitted a Copy of the Treaty to his Excellency, & should have sent you one also, only as I have desired the Journal of the expedition to be printed including the whole, I deemed it unnecessary.

I am
Dr Sir
Your most obedt Servt
JNO. CONNOLLY.

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND.[1]

February ye 13 - 1775

SIR)

I arrive'd home on Saturday Night ye 11th of the Said instant but with much Difficulty being taken very ill with the Slow Fever ye 7 of the Month and am worse since I came home and may Probably not be able to come to you for Some time

when I got over I found nothing purchas'd and I found it hard to get the commoditys on any terms I ro^e^d twelve or thirteen Days before I bought one individual and in this time I got intiligence of^some^ I bougt the Corn and Bacon that you directed at least near the quantity but the greater Part of the Corn at 5 S ℔ bushell the Bacon at 8 d ℔ ℔ also 3 and ½ ⅛ bushels salt at 17 S 6^3^ d ℔ bushel one Pair of Hand Mill Stones

[1] Employed by Washington as manager of his business on the Ohio, January 10, 1775, and instructed to proceed with servants, necessary provisions, and tools, to settle a tract on the Great Kanawha of 10,990 acres. Owing to the illness of James Cleveland, the charge was in March intrusted to William Stevens, but was resumed by Cleveland in April of the same year.

at 20 S Casks agreed for to put the Corn and Salt in and Part of them Deliver'd ~~and~~ I laid all in at Gilber Simpsons; Concerning Mr Vauld Crofford the nails and tools that you gave me an accompt of that is there I could not get mov'd the going being so bad that nobody would engage to do it at that time [1] Major Crofford is to have it done without fail one Coat two westcoats and ~~one~~ 3 Pair of ~~Breeches~~ Stockings not to be found Major Crofford has under taken to prepare the other things by the time they will be wanting without fail; Craft enough to carry the war[e]s having several ready made by him ten axes and four Mattocks and Irons for the Hand Mill Mr Crofford having a plenty of Iron in Store is very glad to serve you the two Servants he is willing to give up ~~Mr~~ Vaulentine Crofford chuses to keep his. Major M. Culluks Bond I have taken up and delivered as directed [2]

I am your Hble Servt
JAMES CLEVELAND

NB I received four half Joes of Vaulentine Crofford

[1] "If Mr Simpson has not already moved all the Tools, and necessarys which were carried out for me last spring, from Vale Crawfords, let it be done as soon as you get out." — Washington's *Instructions for Mr. James Cleveland.*

[2] "As I am told that there are three of the servants which I sent out last spring still at Mr Vale Crawfords, and his Brother Captain Crawfords, ready to be employed in my service; you may direct them to stay where they are, and be ready again the 15th of March, or if Gilbert Simpson wants hands for my mill work, let them be employed (instead of hir[e]lings) there till the 15th of March aforesaid. ———

"As the rest of the servants were sold, and the money by this time become due I have desired Mr Vale Crawford if he has received it, to pay it to you, and if he has not to let you have the purchasers bonds, which give to Mr Simpson, and desire him to Collect the money and Apply it towards Payment of the mill Accounts." — *Instructions for Mr. James Cleveland.*

and three ha 1 Joes f one thirty Shillin bill and three Dollars of Major Crofford he has referd perticulars to me that I cannot relate at present Sir,

just as I had Seald the Letter Cap Rugel Sent Me Wourd that he Should Not brack up the Garrason Tho he has orders From Lord Dunmore Near Six Weackes so that you May Not Depend on My gitting the things I Rote you I had the Promis of he is a gwine to send to the Congress about it As the Indanes does Not Seem SattesFied But I had rather Run the Chance of being Scart then to have so Many Scuuling in the Woods if thay Weare gone the game would Soon return again so I Conclud yours to Comand

JAMES CLEVELAND

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND.

February ye 15th

SIR/

I being much Confusd in mind as well as indispos'd in body have not been able to give yuo a regular accompt of my Procedure I cannot get a common House Carpender under 6£ ₩ Month good hunters is not to be had under 5£ ₩ Month and Plantation Labourers 4£ or 4£ 10 S

I am yours to Command

JAMES CLEVELAIN

FROM MR. JACOB GOODING.

FOUR MILE RUN[1] feb^{y} 16) 1775

SIR/

I have thought of the affair we were talking about & should have communicated my Proposals sooner but have been very unwell for some time past if you will advance me Five Hund^{d} Pounds Viz £100 – when I begin the Mill £100 more when she is half done & the other £800 when fit for work & give me a Lease for 100 Acres of Land adjoyning her during my Life & the Lives of my two children I will Build a Convenient Mill both for Merch^{t} & Country work & Perhaps a Saw Mill & if I think Country Manufactur'd Cloth is likely to be Encourag'd will also Build a good Fulling Mill — I & my Successors shall keep the works all in repair & pay your Forty Pounds ℔ Annum — with this Proviso that on repaying you the sum you Advance within a certain time to be agreed on the rent shall be reduc'd Six ℔ C^{t} for Each Hund^{d} Pounds so paid —

I am convinc'd it will cost more than the sum I have mentioned to make the Improvments I intend but think I can doe with that & what I have, if the Proposals are worth your Acceptance Please let me Know & I will wait on you for if we agree I would

[1] An entry in Washington's *Ledger* under "Coll. George Mercer," and dated March 12, 1775, reads: "By your moiety of the Four Mile Run Tract . . 446 — — ." Washington bequeathed to George Washington Parke Custis "the tract I hold on four mile Run in the Vicinity of Alexandria containing one thousd two hundred acres more or less." A facsimile of a survey of this tract made by Washington in 1799 is printed in G. W. P. Custis's *Recollections and Private Memoirs of Washington*, p. 445.

loose no time in Preparing for I woud willingly have her goe next fall I am Sir

Yr most Hble Servt

JACOB GOODING

FROM MR. ALEXANDER COWAN.

BALTIMORE 17th Febr 1775

SIR)

Mr Valentine Crawford got Credit for Some Goods from Capt William McGachen Some time ago on your Accot and promised to pay for them in a Short time after he Recd them but a twelvemonth has now allmost elaps'd and have never heard from him — at Capt Mc Gachens departure for England he left me his Attorney, and beg'd I would request the favour of you to endeavour to get the Money for him, as he told me he was a manager for you in the Back woods, I hope it will not be a difficult Mater for You to procure payment ~~from him,~~ Inclosed you have his Acco[1] and Shall take it as a Singular favour if you will drop me a few Lines to let me know whither you will be able to effect it or not, as I am realy in great want of money at this present time. And Am

Sir

Your Most obt humc servt

ALEXR COWAN

---

[1] BALTO March the 12th 1774

Mr Valentine Crawford

Bot of William Mc Gachen

To Sundrys ▼. bill furnish'd - - - - - - - - -	£22 .. 9 .. 9½
To Int on the above Acct from the 12th Augt 1774 till paid at 6▼Ct - - - - -	

FROM GEORGE MASON, ESQ.

GUNSTON HALL Feby 17th 1775.

DEAR SIR.

I return'd from Maryland but last Night, not being able to leave Mrs Eilbeck sooner, & don't know how quickly I may be called there again, as I think She is far from being out of Danger, & the Doctor has some Apprehensions of a Mortification. I will if I can, be at Alexandria on Monday;[1] but it is uncertain, as well for the reason above mentioned, as that I am at this time unwell with a bad Cold & a little Pain in my Breast.

I can't conceive how Mr Harper cou'd make such a Mistake as to buy double the Quantity of Powder wanted for this County, when He had the Order in Writing signd by You & Me: if there is any Ambiguity in the said Writing (for I don't now recollect the Words) by which Mr Harper might be led into such a Mistake, I think We are in Honour bound to take the whole off his Hands; otherwise it does not appear to Me that He can reasonably expect it; tho' I am exceedingly concern'd that any kind of Misunderstanding shou'd happen in an Affair, which must have given Mr Harper a good deal of Trouble, & which I am convinced was undertaken by him merely from public Motives, & a Desire to oblige the Committee. — I remember your mentioning, in Conversation, to Mr Harper, an Application made to You from Loudoun County to procure a Quantity of

[1] On Monday, February 20, the Fairfax Committee met to choose the delegates for the convention, at Richmond, of March 20, 1775.

Powder for their Committee, upon six Months Credit, & telling Him if it coud be purchased in Philadelphia upon such Credit, You wou'd see the Money paid when it became due; to which He answered that Powder was generally a ready-Money Article there, & at this time in particular, He did not imagine it cou'd be got upon Credit. I speak from Recollection (having had no Concern in that Affair) but as nearly as I can remember, this is the Substance of what passed between You & Him respecting the Loudoun Committee, & may possibly have occasioned the Mistake; at least I can account for it in no other way.

I have already paid Messrs McCrea & Maire half their Acct. and my half the Money due to Mr Harper for the Articles ordered for Fairfax County, is at any Minute ready, having kept a Sum in Gold by Me for that Purpose, that Mr Harper shou'd not be disappointed in the Payment; but if it will be attended wth no Inconvenience to Him, it will suit Me better to make the Payment ten Days hence than now; because I think in that time I can collect a good Part of the Money from the People, and as the Collection will be partly in Paper Dollars & Pensilvania Money, which from Mr Harper's Connections to the Northward, may suit him as well, or perhaps better than Gold, yet it will not replace the Gold wth equal Convenience to Me; I mention this only as Matter of Mutual Convenience, at the same time making a point not to disappoint Mr Harper; & I must beg the favour of You Sir to communicate this to

Him, that I may send up the Money whenever He wants it, without giving Him any Trouble on the Subject.

I shall send my Son George out imediatly to make what Collections He can, being furnish'd with a List of Tytheables for that Purpose: if You incline to do any thing of that kind, You shall have a Copy of the List, distinguishing those who have paid to Him. I think this Method will reimburse Us sooner, & save Commissions & Trouble to the Sherif — [1]

I had gone a good Way thro' the Bill for improving the Navigation of Potomack, before I went to Maryland, & am happy in finding that I had fallen into many of Mr Johnston's Sentiments, [word erased] tho' I was a Stranger to them, 'til I recd yr Letter upon my Return last Night. I wish it was in my Power to spend a Day wth him on the Subject. Some of his Remarks are not so intelligible to me as they would be, if I had all the Queries which He seems to answer. What He mentions of some kind of Jealousy least the Virginians should have some advantage, & that there should be some Equality between the Maryland & Virga. Subscriptions, I can have no Idea of. — What Matter is it whether the Majority of the Subscribers are Marylanders or Virginians if their Property is put upon an equal Footing, & the

[1] The Committee of Fairfax County, which had been organized on January 16, 1775, and was in session on the 17th and 18th (Washington presiding), had on the 18th resolved that it was "indispensably necessary that a quantity of Ammunition should be immediately provided," and had recommended "that the sum of three Shillings per poll, for the purpose Aforesaid, be paid by, and for every tithable person in this County, to the Sheriff, or such other Collector as may be appointed, who is to render the same to this Committee, with a list of the names of such persons as shall refuse to pay the same, if any such there be." — See Washington's Manuscript Diary, and Force's *American Archives*, Fourth Series, vol. i. p. 1145.

Work is of general advantage to both Provinces? Nor can I think his Notion of Proportioning the Tolls to the average Profits [several words erased] can well be reduced to Practice. A Sufficient Sum can't be raised by those only who are locally interested; Men who are not, will not advance their Money, upon so great a Risque, but wth Views of great & increasing Profit, not to depend upon future Alterations: the Tolls, to be sure, must be moderate, such as the Commodities will bear, with advantage to the Makers; it is probable for some Years they will Yield very little profit to the Undertakers, perhaps none; they must run the Risque of this, as well as of the utter Failure of the Undertaking, & surely if they Succeed they have a just Right to the increased Profits; tho' in Process of Time they may become very great: if I am not misinform'd, this is the Principle upon which every thing of this Nature has been succesfully executed in other Countrys.—My Paper will not Permit Me to add more at present, than that I am Dr Sir

Yr affect.e & obed.t Serv.t

G. Mason

FROM GEORGE MASON, ESQ.

Gunston-Hall Feby 18th 1775.

Dear Sir.

I shall always think myself obliged to any Friend to communicate wth Freedom & Candour whatever Doubts He may have of my Conduct towards him, as the most effectual means of preventing Misrepresenta-

tion; and I hope You will believe Me when I assure that You have greatly misconstrued my Intentions in making the Collection I mentioned.[1] Was either of Us to take the Advantage of receiving what He cou'd from those who are most able & willing to pay, leaving the other to scuffle as He cou'd wth the Rest, it wou'd not only be unequal & ungenerous, but absolutely dishonest: the thing is self-evident, & needs no Proof. —

I thought that the Collection wou'd not be made by the Sherif 'til late in the Summer & that therefore collecting as much as We cou'd ourselves wou'd not only save Commissions, but expedite the Business, & reimburse Us so much the sooner. I had also another Reason; not finding that Similar Measures were adopted in the other Countys, I was, & still am of Opinion, that the Collection may be more easily made now than some time hence. I hinted Your taking the same Measures, & offered a Copy of the List of Tytheables, distinguishing such as had paid to Me: by these means I imagined We cou'd between Us, collect the greatest Part of the Money in two or three Weeks when a Dividend of what We had both received cou'd be easily made; leaving the Rest to be collected by the Sherif or by any other Person (if the Sherif refused) at his Leisure; & as I expected a good deal might be paid in Pensilvania Curcy & paper Dollars, I thought, if Mr Harper wou'd wait a few Days, I shou'd get such Money off my Hands (instead of being obliged to keep it upon my own Acct., without Injury to any one; for otherwise

[1] See *ante*, p. 109.

the advancing or not advancing the Money just at this time, makes not a farthing odds to Me, having kept a Sum by Me on Purpose; and nothing cou'd be further from my Mind than the Idea of making a partial Collection for my own seperate Benefit; it cannot but give Me Concern that I shou'd be thought capable of such disingenuous Conduct. I may perhaps be blameable for not explaining Myself fully before; but in a Matter so palpable, I had no Conception that it was necessary. ——

It has not been in my Power to do ~~do~~ anything, since I came from Maryland, towards the Potomack River Bill; but I will apply to it as soon as I can, & when finish'd forward it to You. ——

By a Letter from Maryland Yesterday I am inform'd that his Majesty has ordered his Embassadors at the different Courts in Europe to declare his American Subjects in a State of Rebellion. —

I am, wth my Compts to Mrs Washington & the Family at Mount Vernon, Dr Sir

Yr affect & obdt Servt

G Mason

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR.

Philadt Febry 21st 1775 —

Honbl Sir/

Your favour of the 22d Janry I have before me, As to Sashes, the Maker tells me, he thinks, he cannot get Silk Enough, for more than three, those he will have done in three weeks, they will come at Nine pounds each perhaps by the time they are done

we may find more Silk –. The Gorgets, Shoulder Knots &c I have bespoke & will send all, as soon as possible ——

I enquired of Mr Palmer how soon he could finish One hundred Stand more of Musquets, he says by the first of July, but he declares that by a true Estimate he finds, he has not a living price, tho, willing to finish the 40, agreable to Contract, he cannot engage any more, for less than four pounds each ——

Nicholson, and Dunwick, would willingly engage them at the £3 .. 15, but I am told, they will neither be so punctual, nor have it in their power to finish them so well, if you should be pleased to order them, I shall act agreable to your directions —

The Books Containing the Mannual Exercise &c, I have sent to Boston for, & expect to receive them in three weeks — The Letter to Mr Ross, has been deliver'd & the Order excepted — I have the pleasure to inform you that I mended on riding & arrived safe at home on thursday [1] & found my family well — I am with best respects & Complmts to Mrs Washington, Mrs Custis & Miss Posey

Your Most Obedt Humc Sert

PS WILLIAM MILNOR

my respects to Mr Lund Washington
& to Mr Custis informing them their Guns
will come by the first opertunity ——

[1] Washington's diary shows that Mr. Milnor dined with him at Mount Vernon on the 8th of February, and on the 10th spent the night there.

FROM THE HONORABLE JOHN TAYLOE.[1]

DEAR SIR

Your favor of Nov: 20inst reached me only the 8 instant when I found it on my way to Fredriksburg. I am heartily glad you concluded the troublesome business of setling Col. Mercers estate so well without any of my assistance which was greatly concerned that my bad health would not afford you from which I recovered by disuse of Coffee except a bad cold of which have but lately recovered though I am not conscious that I would have been of any use to you in this State & I am glad you concluded it so much to satisfaction as the distress of the times (should think) would sufficiently excuse any deficiency from the valuation in 1767 & doubt not you took ~~such~~ such securities as at this time are judged very good & I hope may prove so. Doubtless every precaution will be necessary in the buying of bills & I think they ought to be drawn payable to the persons to whom the money is due, for under such fickle times I shall be as averse to endorsing bills as you can be but think we may readily adopt the plan above. I am sorry to tell you that yesterday our country [lost] a good Councellor & able judge myself a good friend in the death of Philip Ludwell Lee Esq[2] — best compliments to your lady concludes Dr Sir

Your obliged friend &
obedient humble servant

JOHN TAYLOE

1 This letter without date is indorsed "The Hon John Tayloe Esq 22 Feb. 1775 —"

2 John Tayloe and Philip Ludwell Lee were closely associated as members of the

FROM THOMAS JOHNSON, JR., ESQ.

ANNAPO 25 ffebry 1775.

SIR

Mr Jacques last Night communicated to me your Letter to him I sent to the post Office early this Morning and got your Letter from thence of the 2d Inst. Mr Stewart generally sends me those Les[1] when the postage is paid but omitted this which is the Occasion of my not having answered it — Your Suspicion or rather Information that Adams is wasting the Timber I am apprehensive is too well founded Major Jenifer's Discourse intimated as much as if he suspected or had heard the same and he promised to interfere as far as he could to prevent it. If Daniel J. Adams will not make a Conveyance of the Lands ~~and~~ or his Sisters are determined not to quit their pretentions to the Land which was not conveyed to old Adams in his Lifetime you will not be able to obtain a Remedy but in our Chancery Court the Delay and Trouble of pursuing which to save only about 100£ of your Debt after an Advance of near 500£ Sterl more appears to me to be scarce worth your while But I cannot think but Major Jenifer will, as he always said he would, prevail on the Sisters to do you Justice and if his Endeavours should not succeed I dare say it will be owing to the bad Conduct of D J Adams himself and the Influence he may have on

Virginia Council from 1760 until the death of the latter in 1775. They were also members of the Ohio Company. One of John Tayloe's daughters (Rebecca) married Francis Lightfoot Lee.

1 Letters.

his Sisters. Our adjourned provincial Court is to sit the second Tuesday of next Month when I shall make use of the Oppty of talking with Maj.r Jenifer and M.r Stone together and will inform you of what passes on the Subject — The Loans in our Office are not for the 10 or 12 years that the Money circulates the Borrowers may pay in as soon as they please and the Counsols[1] are left at Discretion to call in any particular Loan when they please whilst the Securities remain good they have not called in any but Securities may by the Act pay the Money at any Time they please have an Assignm.t of the Bond for their Use and stand in the same advantag.s State as the Counsols themselves if the Money has been actually paid into the Office I think you would be obliged to an immediate Repayment if the Bond has been only changed I suppose the Counsols would permit another Change of the Bond and so discharge the person whose Name has been made use of I am very sorry that this Business of Adams has given and is likely to give you so much Trouble and you may be asured S.r that it would be with very great pleasure to myself that I could oblige you in this or any thing else.

Genl Lees plan and Directions are not yet done if they are not likely to be soon finished I'll have a Manuscript Copy made for you — it is but short —

ffrom what I hear it is designed our Assembly should sit about the last of March against that Time I should be glad to have through M.r Calvert's Hands or any other convenient Conveyance Col.o Masons

[1] Consols.

Estimate his Remarks and the other pages I sent you by Mr Ballendine I shall in a Day or two go to Balt. and there hope to learn exactly what Opposition is intended to our late Road Law or Potowmack; from what I have yet ~~under~~ heard I expect some narrow designing Men intend to get the people of Balt and a part of this ~~Count~~ as well as of ffrederick County to petition for a repeal of the Road Law or to have such alterations made as will render it ineffectual — I have heard too that the Rogues intentions for this County are to be instructed by their Constituents to vote against any Improvement of potowmack but I do not believe that the people in general of this County are weak enough to be led into any Resolution which could reflect so much on themselves if I am mistaken & such an Instruction should be really made it will greatly embarrass me I am much averse from engaging in a more active Way in politicks but if petitions or Instructions should be sollicited either against the Improvemt of our Roads or the River I must endeavour to counteract such proceedings if an Attempt should be made against either the Roads or River I wish both may be attacked at once which will explain the Motive as it truly is to shut out the Back people altogether from a Market. I shall most thankfully receive ~~any further~~ Information of any further Thoughts that may have occurred to you or Colo Mason relative to clearing potº and the Draft of the Bill itself if Colº Mason has made [it] and if not I shall with pleasure do it as well as I am able — You will excuse Mr Jacque's Silence and my taking up

the Subject of your Letter to him as his lame Arm will scarcely allow him to write his Name.

I am s.r

Your most obed.t hble Servant

TH JOHNSON JUN.R

FROM WILLIAM AYLETT, ESQ.[1]

KING WILLIAM Feb.y 26. 1775

DEAR SIR

At the request of John Gizage Frazer I apply'd to you in Williamsburg to sign a letter of license which most if not all his other creditors had acceded to, as he had given up all his property, & that their best chance of geting paid was from his future acquisitions, as he is well acquainted with, and has had repeated good offers of employment, in the West India trade. you answer'd me that you had put your demand into the hands of M.r Lyons and whatever he agreed to would be satisfactory to you. I then apply'd to M.r Lyons who did not choose to come into the measure without your express direction. Some time last week I was about delivering M.r Frazer up to the Sherrif as his Special Bail at your Suit, (as I did not choose to risque his going to the West Indias, where he intends going immediately in a Vessell that is to be consign'd him) but as M.r Lyon was present at the Court house, M.r Frazer desir'd I would again apply to him, and I receiv'd for answer, that

[1] Son of Philip and Martha (Dandridge) Aylett, and brother of John Aylett who married Elizabeth, daughter of Bartholomew Dandridge. William Aylett married Mary Macon, daughter of Colonel James Macon and Elizabeth, daughter of Augustine Moore.

provided I would not let Mr Frazer know it, he would acquit me as Special Bail, tis that probably he might procure some kind of Security or that he might if successful & thinking me bound make a point of paying this debt first, but I at this time told Mr Lyons, that Mr Frazer had a letter from you, expressing your willingness to abide by his Mr Lyons determination. but Mr Fraser was mistaken, it was a letter from me wrote in Williamsburg informing him of your answer, as before mentioned. I have not since apply'd to Mr. Lyons for the promis'd acquital, expecting he will not be fond of taking any step without your permission in writing, altho I believe he is satisfied that you have no chance of geting paid by any other plan. and I have so good an Opinion of Frazer that I verrily believe he intends to pay his debts, if he is so fortunate as to have it in his power. and this altogether depends upon his having liberty to leave the Country, and as I have no Interest in it, it is too great a risque for me to run, indeed he does not desire it, but intends to acquit himself by the Insolvent Oath (which will mortify his Vanity) if he can not otherwise be at liberty. Your answer by the first post, directed to the post office Aylett's [1] will much oblige me, I am with the highest respect & esteem Sir

Your mo Obt Sert
W Aylett

Mrs Aylett joins me in Compts to self Lady, &c.,

[1] Aylett's P. O. now exists in King William County.— *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, 1894-95.

FROM ROBERT H. HARRISON, ESQ.

ALEXANDRIA Feby 26. 1775

DEAR SIR

Your favor of the 24 I received, and having Examined the Record furnished by Mr Wagener, I find it is so full, and contains so clear a state of [mutilated] proceedings which have been had in the Cause, from the original Writ, down to the Execution & Sheriffs Return thereupon, that I cannot say any thing that will give you or Mr Pendleton a clearer Idea or conception of the matter: he will discover from the Extraordinary motion made about Entering Special Bail when the suit was first called the Errors filed upon obtaining a Verdict to arrest the Judgement, & finally the Injunction in Chancery, that the Doctor[1] and his Counsel have practiced every possible manœuvre to defer the payment of the money which Justice and Generosity call upon him [mutilated] dly for. Mr Pendleton will procure from the Secretaries office a Copy of his Bill in order have your & Mr Fairfax's Answer drawn, [mutilated] hich I flatter myself will do away every [mutilated] harge of Equity he may have Suggested, I am [mutilated] it will, for ~~it~~ [mutilated] this case he can have none I am D Sir

with much regard
Your Oblig^d Servt
ROB^T H. HARRISON

PS. Should the Answer be drawn here It will be necessary to have these Proceedings

Yrs R H H

——„——

[1] Doctor Savage.

FROM THE HONORABLE GEORGE WILLIAM FAIRFAX.

NEWTON March 2d 1775

MY DEAR SIR

Your very obliging favor of the 15th of November last, I received only the 23d Ult.o. Immediately upon which, I wrote to London to know whether any Ships would be now sent to America, and have for answer, that one would Sail about the 8th instant.

Therefore I sett down to acquaint you, that I had, so far engaged a Horse for you, as only to wait this month for your directions, and its luckey enough they came in time, for I think I should have ventured to have given more than you seem to incline, tho' much under the Price before mentioned. — The uncertainty of your Return, from the Service of the Country, I suppose prevented either Mr Peyton, or Willis waiting on You, indeed I should not like that they should be to troublesome. Mr Willis may have his Reasons for Postponing the Sale, and Renting the House &c to so late a Season as the 5th Decr; but I should have thought (If the Stock was to be Sold) the time you fixed would have been more Eligable, indeed a better time for the whole. As to the Furniture Remaing I can only repeat, that, unless we can gett near the Value of that in the Chinch Room, I should like to have it sent Over if Possible, meaning only the Curtains, Couterpains and Covers of the Chairs, and that entire in the Blue, or Dressing Room, I must beg your acceptance of, and the sooner its taken away the better. You kindly mentioned, some time ago, that the House at Belvoir leaked very much,

and that it was necessary to have it new Cover'd. Pray my good Sir direct Mr Willis to gett it done, or whatever you may now, or hereafter think proper to be done in the best manner, you, I dare say, can Order the best Shingles from this the dismal, Plank may be either bought or sawed in the Neck to cover the Rooff: or other Services, for I would by all mean keep the House tight, and will without, whatever it may be within.

I am exceedingly sorry to hear, that you, & our Friend Col^o^ Tayloe were engaged in so disagreeable a business, as the Sale of poor Col^o^ Mercers Estate, it's what I apprehended, and do sincerely wish it may fetch as much as TB and Mr Ballendine Estimated it at last Spring, when the Colonel sent it me, to put my name to it, which I was sorry to decline, as I felt much for Him, yett I thought I could not do it against my own Opinion, and give the Mortgagees cause to Censure Me hereafter

It astonishes me very much, my good Sir, to find that you have had so many Prov'd Acco^ts^ presented against me. You Sir, indeed I might almost say, the whole Colony knew, or heard of my intention of going to England, for Years, and its well known, that I Advertised it some time before [I] Embarked, desiring Persons, having any Claim to bring them in, in Order to be discharged, and I thought myself happy in Leaving few or no Debts unpaid. But no sooner than my Back is turned, and not able to Face these Artfull and ill designing People, they are brought in and above all are sworn to. I mention

these things my Friend, rather to justify myself a little to You, not to stop any just Debts being paid. and could ask Jonathan Stone, Bryan Allison &c why they did not bring in their Acct when I was present? which I absolutely say they did not. I must Confess my Book, or Ledger was not kept as I could have, and now wish it had been, yett I thought few excepting yourself, and Merchts could be much more regular, in taking of Receipts, or minuiting in a little long Clasp Book, and a Marble cover'd one; the Money I paid, and also in keeping together such Accots and Receipts, as I did not think worth raising an Acct for. — I could say much more on this Subject, but I fear I have tired your patience already, and that I shall carry it beyond the bounds of a Letter, espetially when I am shortened as to time, being again called upon a Committee appointed to draw up a Petition to the C——n in favour of America. Therefore must only beg that You'll lett Mr Peyton (if He has not them already) have the two little Books mentioned, the loose Acct and Receipt, (for I cannot think of taking up either your, or your Clerks time) with directions to pay those that are just and right, without giving you the trouble, for I am truly and sincerely ashamed of the trouble you have had in my affairs, and I want Words to express my acknowledgment of them. — Here I must return a little, and inform you, that [I] Employ'd Jonathan Stone rather out of Charity, and lett him have Money, or Orders upon the Merch at Colchester whenever he wanted, and frequently was largely in advance, during which He told me as well, as he was able, a melancholy Tale of

his having a right to some Land in Maryland. I took Councel for him, and Employed Mr Johnston who Pleaded in that Province, in Order that the poor Man should have justice, upon this He grew negligent, worked only part of days, and charged me with whole ones, often gave in a greater number of Rails, than either Andrew Taws, or Daniel Stone, after him rendered an Acct of, which I dare say can appears, and if He ment the Honest thing, He must acknowledge, that I had frequently offer'd him if any Ballce there was, upon a just and fair settlement, if he could make it appear, I would pay it. But He was foolishly obstinate, and I did not care to be imposed upon, by paying for Services not performed. As to poor Honest Daniel Stone, He preferred Twenty Pounds, standing Wages, to a Share of the Crop, had it whenever he pleas'd, and often urged me to keep it in my hands to buy a young Negroe, which his heart seemed to be sett upon, but being disappointed. I indulged him with the one He fancied of mine the very morning I saw you last, at a less value than Mr Willis sett her at, and then clos'd and Sign'd the Acct so that I apprehend if Mr Willis was to examine that Acct he will find that fifteen or Sixteen pounds was not at that time due to Daniel, but would be the Jany or Feby following the time that his Wages commenced, and then I dare say I desired him to pay the Ballance, as indeed I would do every Mans, espetially an honest poor Labouer, who I never ment to injure, in my Life, but on the contrary have assisted many. – Pardon my good Sir this digression as I cannot help feeling the malignity of

such Accusers. — Now to return to your last I am sorry to find that Mr. Willis should give you the trouble of writing about the Tobacco, or any part of his Duty, tho' ultimately it may turn out to my Advantage that no more than seven Hhds. were Shipt, yett I wish that the whole had been sent, for this is the time I stand most in need. — I hope before this, that Mess Adam, Campbell & Dalton have ventured upon the Bloomery Acco.t which I was anxious of doing Years ago, & applyed to Messrs. Ross, Henderson and Lawson for that purpose, but owing to the difficulties of getting the parties together, or some other Cause, that I am a stranger to, It was omitted untill the day before we left Belvoir, when it was impossible to Enter upon so Perplexed a business. Mr. Campbell being then there readily offered his very kind assistance, I gave him the little Trunk, containing those Papers, and willingly consented to leave it to him, Mr. Dalton and others named in a peice of paper. If I mistake not, Mr. Dalton was in the House, the morning you & Lady, was so good as to come and see Us the day we Embarked, You possibilly may remember (as I do to my great uneasyness) that Mr. Willis only came the Evening before or that very morning, by which, things were left in such confusion, instead of his coming there to reside, as was my Plan.

What can, or dare I say, about the unhappy difference between this Country and America. That you are condemned by the M——y, and their dependents, and much Aplauded by ever[y] welwisher to the Antient and Constitutional Right of English-

men, whether on this, or the other side of the Atlantic; of which there are a great Majority in this County. You'l hear probabelly before this reatches you, what Steps have been taken, how supported, and defended, and at last how inconsistantly they have Acted in the great World, various are the Conjectures about the much talked of Motion,[1] and sudden change, some thinks it proceeds from unfavourable Accounts from the Continent of Europe, some that they are frightened at the Expence, and others that it was only intend to Intimidate, and cause a disension in the Colonys, But I rather think that they find they have gone far enough, that the Americans are not so easily Duped, and that a War cross the Atlantic will be the most expences one they have had, and the difficulty of raising the Supplys to support so unnatural a one. It is pretty certain that the M——r has lost ground, that many of his Friends did desert him upon the late Question, and such a jealousy has arose, that its thought, a change in the M——y must soon take Place. — God grant, that it may be for the better, worse I think it cannot be, consequently we all hope for an Amendment, yett I fear it never will happen while the Premier, has so many lucrative Places in his disposal, and People grow more and more Extravigant, However this We can, and I believe very justly say, that Law is on our side, for all the Law Lords that do not fill some high Office, and many great disinterested Gent in the Commons, are

[1] Lord North's conciliatory motion, passed in the House of Commons (274 against 88), February 20, 1775.

in support of America, and by examining the List, you may find that many of the Worthies are sent from this part of the Kingdom.

It is reported in London, that you are Training the People of Virginia to the Use of Arms, I hope you do not find those of your own County the most defficient, or that they misbecome their new uniform. They are going to have a General Review of all the Militia here, but for what I know not, as it's not Customary, time only will shew the Event of all things, and God grant you, your Privilages and a happy and speedy Reconciliation upon Constitutional Principles, is the daily Prayer of Dear Sir

Your Affect: and Most Obliged humble
Servt.
G: W: FAIRFAX

FROM SAMUEL ATHAWES, ESQ.

LONDON 3d March 1775

DEAR SIR,

The very short Crop & Capt: Pendersons Conduct not proving altogether Satisfactory to myself nor many of my Friends has induced me to take 200 Hhds in the Liberty Capt: Outram I would have agreed for 50 or even 100 more but he could not accommodate me with them however if there should be a Surplus, there is another Ship going out which he is to have the Loading of & in which they are to be put on board He will apply to you for my good Friend The Hon.ble Geo: Wm. Fairfax Esqrs. Tob.o & I

doubt not, you will give him the necessary Instructions respecting them. The Revd Mr Moseley who I make no Question but you must have heard our mutual Friend mention, was with me this morning, he had seen them but a few Days ago, & has since had a Letter which he shew'd me, & I am happy in informing you they are both very well.

I am with Respect
Dear Sir,
Your very obed^t Servt
SAM^L ATHAWES.[1]

FROM CHARLES CARROLL, OF CARROLLTON.

ANNAPOLIS 3^d March 1775.

SIR/

Convinced of your attachment to your country, and of your desire to promote its prosperity, I write this letter to recommend to your patronage, a Pamphlet now in our Press on ye culture, & management of Hemp. I am well acquainted with the author, who has told me, that his knowledge of ye Subject ~~is~~ has not been learnt from Theory, but obtained by his own practical experience. I have read his little treatise over with attention; it pleased, & instructed me: it will be particularly useful, I think, to these Colonies at this time, and indeed at all others. It was read to several gentlemen of the Committee in this town,

[1] This letter is duplicated in the manuscripts.

who all so far expressed their approbation of ye performance, that, they recommended it to be printed. Inclosed you have the first sheet, as a specimen, the only one, that is yet struck off. If you should think this Pamphlet will sell well in Virg^a, the gentleman, who superintends ye press, proposes to send you several copies to be sold at your provincial meeting at Richmond, by which means the most advantageous method of cultivating & preparing hemp will be generally known throughout y^r Province, and I hope succesfully practised. The price of the Pamphlet will be half a crown our Currency: the purchasers will have no occasion to grudge the money if the[y] steadily pursue the directions of the author — How many copies do you imagine may be sold in Virg^a? if you can form any computation of the number that may be disposed of it will be to me direction and guide how many to send. If you can conveniently carry with you to Richmond a parcel of these Pamphlets, it will save to the author ye expence of a special Messenger to Richmond, and they may be sent from hence to your house; some trusty person may be pitched on at Richmond, who for a small commission will undertake to retail these Pamphlets. My father desires me to present his complts to you, accept also of mine, and believe me to be with real esteem

Sir/ y^r most hum: Ser^t

CH. CARROLL OF CARROLLTON

FROM MR. ROBERT MANDELL.

PORTBACCO March 5th 1775

SIR

I understand you have thought of undertaking the payment of the Debts of Josias Adams late of this County — If you do I will wait twelve Months for the Sum due John Glassford & Compys Store here, being thirteen pounds five Shillings & one farthing Currency & am

Sir

Your mo. obed Servt

ROBERT MANDELL

FROM GEORGE GRAY.

SIR

I am inform'd by Mr Jenifer that you have some thoughts of Paying the Debts due from Josias Adams Deceasd If you Agree to the Proposal I will wait for what the Estate is due me Twelve Months from this Date I am with Respect

sir

Your very Ob servt

PORTOBACCO 5 March 1775 GEORGE GRAY

FROM MAJOR WILLIAM CRAWFORD.

DR SIR/ STEWARTS CROSSINGS March ye 6th 1775

Yours by Dotr. Connelly s man dated Febry 24th I am sory for your in Convenency in regard to your

carying on your improvements on your Land as you seem to have bad Luck

any sarvice I can be of two You it shall be don with Cheerfulness

Mr Cleveland told me he Bought a nough for him and the hands imploy^d^

and Bacson[1] as much as was wanting ax^s^ hoes and such Tools what was wanting I Shall See Provided for you and as I think Va^l^ will be with you befor my son you and him can fix on what will be wanting You seem^d^ to be at a Loos for Som Person to help out with your sarvants I cold not help you to a better hand than my son ho has com down for that porpose to asist your People out he is us^d^ to Traveling and may be of Som sarvice in hastning there march out I have order'd him to be steedy to Each order you shall think proper to give him till he arrives here and then I shall see them set out from here my self and see that they are fited out with what they may [need] as far as in my Power See in that Mr Simpson of in regard to the County town[2] Your place is Very near the Senter of the Country now but when the Country coms to be more Setled then your Chart[i]ers Land will be near the Senter of the Setlement but that will be a Matter to be setled when the Line is Determ^d^ betwen the two Provinces till then I do not think it will be worth while to do any thing about it

Inclosed you have two plats Which you must fix

[1] Bacon.

[2] This should probably read, "See in that of Mr. Simpson in regard to the county town," and refers to Gilbert Simpson's letter, p. 97, *ante*.

Warrants to your self, and the dats also of the Warrants

They Land on the river I mentioned to you two men is Disputing with me about it they are Living on the Land and intend to give me som Trouble about it in your Letter seem not willing to Enter into any Disput If I can have the matter setled so as to sute you I will and if not I will Lay it on Land that will sute you as I [k]now of som that has no person Living on it or but mear Trifling improvements that can be Easeyly setled

The Land in the 2 plats is very good Land on the Little Kanaway as you cold wish Your other plat shall be sent to you be the first opertunity cold not get it run out now

I am Sir your most

Hum^e Sarvant

W.. CRAWFORD

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR.

PHILAD^A 7th March 1775

HON~~BLE~~ SIR/

I have Just been informd by Mr Wiltbert of his going your way, I have Just to mention that the Sashes are all like to be done soon, Silk enough for the whole is procured, the Gorgets will be done about the same time the shoulder Knots are all finished, I hope I shall have them all to send by Peter Jones, he leaves this place on the 19th Inst: I have sent you Two pamphlets, one is said to be the performance

of Mr Galloway, the other I know not the Auther he lashes those few who dared to publish the the sentiments of Many without their knowledg I am in hast Dr sir Your Most Obt

Humbl Sert

WILLIAM MILNOR

FROM GEORGE MASON, ESQ.

DEAR SIR, GUNSTON HALL March 9th 1775.

I have at last finished the Potomack River Bill; which I now send You, together with some very long Remarks thereon, & a Letter to Mr Johnston; into which You 'll be pleased to put a Wafer when You forward the other Papers to Him. – I also return the Act of Assembly, & Mr Johnston's Notes, which You sent Me. — This Affair has taken Me five times as long as I expected; and I do assure You I never engaged in any thing which puzzled Me more; there were such a Number of Contingencys to provide for, & drawing ~~of~~ up Laws a thing so much out of my way — I shall be well pleased if the pains we have bestowed upon the Subject prove of any Service to so great an Undertaking; but by what I can understand, there will be so strong an Opposition from Baltimore, & the Head of the Bay, as will go near to prevent its passage thro' the Maryland Assembly, in any Shape it can be offered. ——

I suppose You have heard of the late Purchase made by some north Carolina Gentlemen from the Chero-

kee Indians, of all the Country between the Great Conhaway & the Tennissee Rivers — I think, considering this Colony has just expended ab^t £100,000, upon the Defence of that Country, that this is a pretty bold Stroke of the Gentlemen — It is suspected some of our Virg^a Gentlemen are privately concerned in it. —

I have always expected that the new fangled Doctrine lately broach'd, of the Crown 's having no Title beyond the Alleghany Mountains 'til after the purchase at Fort Stanwix wou'd produce a thousand other Absurdities & Squabbles. — However, if I am not mistaken, the Crown, at that Treaty, purchased of the six Nations all the Lands as low as the Tenissee River. So now I suppose, we must have a formal Tryal whether the six Nations or the Cherokees had the legal Right; but whether this is to be done by Ejectment, Writ of Enquiry, Writ of partition, or what other process let those who invented this curious Distinction determine. — The Inattention of our Assembly to so grand an Object; as the Right of this Colony to the Western Lands, is inexcusable, & the Confusion it will introduce endless. —

If I knew when You set off for the Convention at Richmond, I wou'd trouble You wth two or three Vir^a Cur^cy Bills, to make my second payment to Mr Mizzay, as I may not perhaps have an Opportunity of sending it in April.

We make but a poor Hand of collecting; very few pay, tho' every body promises, except Mr Hartshorn, of Alexandria; who flatly refused: his Conscience I

suppose wou'd not suffer him to be concern'd in paying for the Instruments of Death.[1] George has been very unwell for some Days past, as soon as He gets well, He intends up into the Forrest, where He has not yet been. —

The Family here join in their Compliments to Mrs Washington, & the Family at Mount Vernon, with Dr Sir

Your affect. Hble Servt

G MASON

FROM GEORGE MASON, ESQ.

GUNS [seal] HALL March 9th 1775.

DEAR SIR

I had wrote the inclosed Letter last Night, & was Just sending my Man off with it, & the other Papers, when Your Messenger came; by whom You will now receive them, made up ~~in~~ within the Cover of the Acts of Assembly. —

I beg You to inform Mr Johnston that the Bill I have drawn is intended only as a Ground-work, & that I desire every part of it may be submitted to his Correction. —

My Son George has been unwell some time, He went Yesterday wth his Sister to Mrs Eilbeck's, as soon as He returns, & has a little Leisure, He will make out a Copy of the List of Tytheables. You will be pleased to leave Directions wth Mr Lund Washington about the Collection. We have had an

[1] William Hartshorn, a prominent merchant of Alexandria, was related to the Quaker family of the same name in New Jersey and Philadelphia.

Opportunity of speaking to most of the Gentlemen out of the County, who have Tytheables in it, & they have promised to give Directions for the Payment; I don't now recollect any whom it will be necessary to write to, but Col^o Henry Fitzhugh of Stafford, & Mr John Turbeville of Westmoreland. —

I take the Liberty of inclosing You £18 .. — Virg^a Cur^cy, out of which I must beg the favour of you to pay to Mr Nicholas, or Mr Mizzay, £12 .. 10 — Str: for my second payment in the Wine Comp^y due the 1st of May next, & take a Rec^t accordingly: I had not Bills to come nearer the Sum; but the Ball^e You can repay Me when You return. — I send You the Cherry Grafts You desire, but am afraid they are rather too forward: the bundle wth the white stick in it is May-Dukes; the other the large black May Cherrys. — I am Dr Sir

Y^r affect^e & obd^t Ser^t

G Mason

FROM CAPTAIN ROBERT MACKENZIE.

Norfolk March 14th 1775.

Dear Sir

I am truely concerned to find myself under a necessity to depart from Virginia without the Pleasure of having paid my Respects at Mount Vernon, which was one of the principal Objects I had in View leaving Boston, my only possible Attempt being frustrated by the pressing Necessity of a Friend, with whom I travelled, to return to James River sooner

than I intended. When I shall again have a Chance for this Honour depends upon Events too intricate to foresee at present, tho' I anxiously hope they will terminate so favorably as to allow me a longer Indulgence in the Course of next Year. In the mean Time I beg you will accept this as an Assurance of the permanent Respect and best Wishes of,

Dr Sir your most obedient and
most humble Servant
ROBERT MACKENZIE.

FROM MR. DANIEL J. ADAMS.

PORT-TOBACCO . March 15th 1775.

SIR

Yours of the 8th Instat, came safe to hand, wherein you mention, you have come to the resolution of taking upon your Self the payment of my Fathers debts, provided I will Suffer a Condemnation of the Attach'd Effects — join my Sisters in Conveying the Lands to you — & Surrender possession of the Negros &ca

To all this I and my Sisters will comply with, but Sir I think it will be very Necessary for you to give from under your hand at the time of Conveyance, that there shall no debt, or debts, hereafter paid come Against me, or my Sisters, that my Fathers Estate is now liable to, — I am in hopes Sir, After my giving up every thing I have to you, you will Set me at liberty, for I do not think I am altogether acting the honest part, by giving up ~~any~~ all that I am worth to

you and my Other Creditors to go Intirely without, which if I was to give up to my Creditors and take the benefit of the Act,[1] every Creditor would have an equal part, Agreeable to their Claim, which was my resolution to have Acted, but as you are such a considerable Looser, I am willing to make all Satisfaction I possibly can, and comply with the request of my Friends, and for my Other Creditors I must trust to Providence for their lenity & Favor, but I have little right to expect any Favor from them, as they do not Share a part with you, in the Estate. I have wated on Stromatt, and he gave me the Inclos'd to send to you, and tells me he does not expect any thing for his Travelling expences, but thinks it reasonable he Should be paid the Cost of Suit, which Mr. Clapham at Annapolis inform'd me woul'd be about five pounds common Curcy and what the Cost of the Scinfacious [?] will be, I am not acquainted, but Stromatt told me it would be 3 or 4 Hundred pounds Tobacco, that paid off at 12/6 ℔ Cwt — As you Observe the Sooner Matters is Settled the better I am of your Oppinion, and am ready at any time to have Matters Executed, — I have wated on Some of the Creditors with your letters, and they Seem very well Satisfy'd with them —

I have One favor to ask of your Hon'or, and would Strongly recommend it to you, to comply with my request, the Negroe you Attach'd was brought up in the Family, has always been a favorate Negroe in the Family, and has been much Indulg'd he has now a

[1] Hening, vol. v. p. 537.

Wife and Several Children which he Seems to have a great Affection for, and has declar'd Several times that he will Loose his life, or had rather Submit to Death than go to Virginia to leave his Wife a[nd] Children, and do immagine from his declirations that he has made he will be Troublesome to any Master in Virginia, tho as fine a Slave as any in Maryland if you will be kind enought to favor this Poor wretch, he can get a Master who ~~will~~ he is willing to Serve, and will give you more than he is Apprais'd to, which is a great price, the Fellow is About five or Six in. Thirty very hefty and well made, but Sickly, at times.

The Horse you Attach'd I Swap'd away last Fall, for another Horse and gave five pounds to boot, as the Horse you Attach'd was very Infurm and I was affraid he would not have got Over it, but you may have this Horse Valued, as he is worth considerably more than the Other, or if you will let him Stay on the Plantation till Plowing time is Over you may have him at the Same, the Other Horse was Valued to ——

I should Immagine the best way to Act to Save expence Would be to have the Attachment Stop'd as Soon as Possible and for I and my Sisters to make the Land and Effects Over to you, which I should Suppose would give you as good a Weight as if they were Condemn'd by Law — I am Sir

Your M^{o} Ob^{t} & M^{o} Hum Servt

DAN^{L} J. ADAMS

FROM THOMSON MASON, ESQ.[1]

RASBERRY PLAIN 15th March 1775

MY DEAR SIR

As I presume You intend shortly for Richmond Town, I have taken the Liberty of inclosing You a Note of Colº T. Mann Randolphs, for Ninety one pounds two Shillings, including Interest, which I must entreat the Favour of You to receive for me; I must also beg your Care of the inclosed Letter to Captain James Gunn, who I have desired to pay You a Sum of Money for me, whatever You receive of those Gentlemen, I shall esteem it a singular Act of Kindness, if You will contrive to me on your Return by my Friend Mr Robert Hanson Harrison of Alexandria, or Mr Alexander Henderson of Colchester. I sincerely wish You an agreeable Convention, and am Dear Sir with the greatest Respect

Your most obedt humble Servant

THOMSON MASON

FROM THE INDEPENDENT COMPANY OF RICHMOND.

The Independant Company of Richmond County present their most respectful Compliments to Colº Washington and beg leave to inform him that they have unanimously chosen him their Commander, should they be obliged to have recourse to Arms to defend their King and Country; they flatter them-

[1] Judge of the General Court of Virginia; born, 1733; died, 1798. Thomson Mason was a brother of George Mason, and the father of Stevens Thomson Mason.

selves from their Assiduity they shall be able to make a tolerable appearance some time in the Summer, and should look on themselves as highly honoured if the Colonel would be pleased to review them when most Convenient to him, in the mean time they would be glad to be favoured with any Instructions he should think proper to give, and Assure him they are with respect

His most hble servants

March 17th 1775 — THE COMPANY

FROM COLONEL THOMAS CRESAP.[1]

SKIPTON Mar 21, 1775.

SR

I have just now Received Yours of Feby 7 : *last*, wherein you tell me that the Executors of Your Brother have been lately informed of my having taken Possession of some Lands belonging to him, which Information is not true; for I only claim my Own which I have been always in Possession of, And the very Person who made that Complaint has Rented it of me these two Years past and being called on for Rent thinks to come off from paying by this Method and carrying a Falshood. I have been in peaceable Possession upwards of Twenty Years, and what Buildings there are on the Land which I claim, was

[1] Colonel Thomas, like his son Captain Michael, was a well-known Indian trader. He emigrated from Yorkshire, England, when about fifteen years old. At thirty he married —— Johnson, and at eighty years of age married a second time. J. J. Jacobs states (*Life of Captain Cresap*, p. 40) that when about one hundred years old Colonel Cresap performed a journey, partly by sea and partly by land, from his residence at Old Town to an island near Nova Scotia, and returned in safety.

Built by me. Your Brother has a Lott adjoining to mine, *which was mine*, I having bought it of one Pindergras in the presence of several Gentlemen & paid him the Money down of the spot; after which he Sold it to your Bro^{r}. When Your Bro^{r} came to *understand* the Matter, he informed me of it, and there being a good Understand^{g} between him & me (& to prevent a Law-suit) I told him I wo^{d} give him my Right to it, As Pindergras had run away and co^{d} not be come at, therefore must have lost his Money. This Complainant has Lived sev^{l} Years on Your Brother's Land and Claims it as his Own.

I have no Objection to by or Sell, if You sho^{d} have any inclination. I am S^{r}

Y^{r} most Obed^{t} Servt

TH^{S}. CRESAP

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD.

DEAR COL^{O} MOUNT VARNON March 23^{d} 1775

I Came to this place on fryday Evening and I Should have Com down Sooner But. I Never Receved your Drafts till a fews days before I Came down and thinking you Might be gon to the Congrass I thought it advisable to Send them to you by Capt Rutherford as you Might Meet Mr Lewis there and have the plats Examenid by Lewis your Selfe

I hope you will Excuse My My Not bring down att[1] My acounts and Expenes in Trancating[2] of your bisness over the Mount [mutilated] as it is Not in

[1] bringing down all. [2] Transacting.

My power to Setle till I have Som Conversation with your Selfe and then I [mutilated] I am in great hopes Setle Every thing to your Satisfaction as I am informed there has been varios Storeys told you In Regard to My Conduct but Had you been on the Spot your Selfe it would have Confused you to [have] heard the Complaints of the distresed poor people that Came to My fort and I frequenly Desired of Mr Simson to take the Sarvents and Employ them att worke att your mill [mutilated] and said they would Run away. [a line mutilated] and the Man that Run away I Sent two men after him and found Each of them Horses and Money to Bere there Expenes the one went to baltimore and the other down through virginia which were gon Near three weeks and I Could Not get the axact amount of there expencis but it will be verey modest. But I hope to be down Som time in June and I will I hope Setle Every thing to your Satisfaction and as you [have] Ever been a good frend to me and att[1] My familey and am in hopes for your Kiness to Me you Shall Never Sufer as I am fully Convin[c]ed it will be in My power to pay Everey Man I owe one Shilling by Next fall if My Life is Spared if I Cant Reas that Money for fowler I will you may depend deliver My Selfe up to the gaol and Clear you but you May depend without Som unfortenat acidence hapen Me I Shall be able to [mutilated] Considrable Som by fall as I have got So much god Land for Saill that will Comand Money I Should have waited till you Com home but I wanted to get home Emedently and you

[1] all.

May depend Everey Esistance in My power I will give to Mr Cleveland in fiting of him out or down the River and when I Com down in June I will bring a State of Every thing I did for you and hope to give you full Satisfaction for Every frendship done for your frend and

Most Hble Sert

VAL: CRAWFORD

B I have Left your Honour a belt of peace Which I hope you will Receve from yrs V C

FROM JAMES BALFOUR, ESQ.

SIR

My Partner Mr Barraud writes me that he has procur'd ev'ry thing in your Order that cou'd be got — I have been confin'd to my Bed for near Six Weeks occasion'd as the Old Women say by a Stone Bruise on my Heel be what bruise it may it had liked to have carry'd me to my long Home thank God I am now out of all danger tho' still confin'd to my Bed — this has retarded sometime sending for the Flour —

Our Brig George & Charlotte Capt Wilkinson Barzey now calls for it — I am well convinc'd that the Flour will be ship'd in good Order with dispatch — shou'd Capt Barzey have occasion for any necessary's or money please to supply him which shall be return'd on demand with thanks by Sir with great respect & regard —

Your most Obt hum: Servt

LITTLE ENGLAND March 25th 1775 JAMES BALFOUR

March 26th. By Letter's this moment recd from our Friend O. Hanbury Esqr he is appointed by the North American Merchants & Traders one of a Committee of 23 to prepare & bring in a Petition to the House of Commons for a repeal of all the obnoxious American Acts in which he says they have the greatest prospect of Success —

FROM CAPTAIN HENRY McCABE.[1]

ALEXANDRIA March 31st 1775

SIR

Having Purchac'd A Farm Adjoining the Town of Leesburg, am in want of Some money to Assist in Purchaceing Horses, Implements of Husbandry &c. if you can Supply me with one hundred & fifty pounds, I will give you Security on the land; or on the Stone house in that Town, Or if you would rather Choose to be secured in this County will give you A Mortgage on my Houses in this place. Your Answer to Mr James Kirk will highly Oblige me I am with Difference & Regard, Truly

Sir

Your Most hble Servt

HENRY McCABE

---

[1] There is in Hening (vol. x. p. 488) an act authorizing Henry McCabe, only son of the author of the above letter, who died intestate in 1780, to dispose of his father's property in Loudoun County and in Alexandria.

FROM ALEXANDER H. SMITH, ESQ.

FREDERICK TOWN FREDERICK COUNTY 31st March —1775—

SIR —

I some Time Past Purchased of the Reverend Mr Walter Magowan, a Parcell of Ticketts in Earl Stirling s Land and Cash Lottery, in the Provinces of New York and New Jersey, I am since Informed that the Lottery is drawn and that you have an Acct of the Prizes in the Lottery — I have therefore taken the Liberty to write to you upon this Subject, and shall be Extremely obliged to you to Favour me with a Line, and that you would give me some Information of the Prizes among those Tickets that you had the Disposal off — I hope your goodness will excuse this Fredom, as I am very remote from Mr Magowan, and should be glad to know the Fate of my Tickets, your Compliance in this request wil Particularly oblige Sir

Your Obet Hum Sert

ALEXR. HAMILTON, SMITH

Please to direct to Doctr Alex Hamilton Smith, in Frederick Town Frederick County, Maryland, to the cair of Mr Charlton ——

FROM DENNIS STIPHENS.[1]

YAUGH RIVER

HONOUR'D SR.) I have had the mortification of Seing a letter from under your hand directed to Mr

[1] This name is so spelled in the signature and indorsement.

Gilbert Simpson dated march, the purport of which demonstrates, to me that I have incurd your displeasure greatly by Omiting my duty with Respect to your mill, What you particularly Seem to alledge is my Extravigance in drinking and also that She never will be finis.d which allegations I humbly acknowledg were they sufficiently Authenticated are Sufficient to fill you with Invitarecy and dislike to me, But Worthy Sr as it is and has been an Antiently A Custom for the Sons of men first to be convicted and then Executed I would ask the favour of you to grant me a lot in those antient priveledges, As for Instance I do Aver and am ready to maintain that I have used the Utmost of my Endevours to Comply with Every thing that Should concur with Your Interest, and as for drinking I have drank nothing Spirituous Since the first day of January last Or before on any other mans money but my own which I think Every free man has a right to convert to whatever use he thinks most proper, I am Extreamly Sorry that your pen Should be thus Enslav.d or your mind perplex.d by malicious desighning persons to answer their purposes, I hav not the least reason to doubt Should you come out in august next which I understand you intend but you will look on your authaurity with an Eye of Contempt and not take in hand to asperce the charracter of any Individual in consequence of the like Slender Information, your water wheel is containd within the house and your plans Executed as direct as lay in my power and when She turns round those Bablers will thereby be Silenced, ~~and~~ your honour I hope be mutially Satisfied and

the Labourer who now is unworthy of the Charracter of a man be Restord, Be pleased to Consult Mr John Ballendine a good man of the most celebrated charracter Void of partiallity Whether my abillities or quallifications are thus to be cald in question, Should you upon the whole after mature consideration on the matter look on it you are Imposed upon I have a partner at hand who will Jointly purchase your mill with a little Indulgence and Refund your money which you So greatly Commented upon I am Your most Obedt humble servt

DENNISS STIPHENS
April 3d 1775

FROM MR. GILBERT SIMPSON.

SR April ye 3: 1775

I Reced your letter by Mr William Stephens dated in March in Which I find you are verey Much disturved at the Cost of your Mill and I find that after all My Care and troble To Serve you in a thing of this kind to the great disadvantage of my plantation as Well as the discruttion of my Bedind and houshold furneture and that all for Nothing Except that of incuring your ill Will and being Censurd for Litely and Laishly Squading away your money pray What advantage do you immagon I Could Reap by Giveing men high Wages and kee[p]ing them idle. you Cant have forgot that you Sent a Bill of trust timber to bee Got of such a sise then how Was this house to bee built Without takeing the trust Within the

Walls and S^r you Cant have forgot tha[t] you Gave me Strict Char[g]e to git her built Strong and Compleat in all her br[a]nches and to have the Walls two storey high and to bee laid in Strong Lime marter Could you possably think Such a Mill Was to only Cost Three or Four hundred pounds No S^r heare is a three hundred pound Mill within about Seven Mils of this plase Which Was two years in building and only began to Grind Last Spring and is Now likely to drop to pesses and is a perpetual Cost and I make no doubt but in Les than Seven years She will Cost more than yours and then not Worth one hundred pounds and I Expect that yours in the Same Length of time Will not Cost Five pounds and I am Sorrey that Mr Stephens To heare him So Redeculd for he allway declard from the first to make her the most Compleat Mill and to go With the Lest Wayter that he Ever built and I believe he Will accomplish his desine in a Short thime for I must bee of oppinion not only of my own knowledg but by ~~by of~~ judgment of them that I beleive to bee judges and men thome have seen your Mill at home Who allows that there is no Compareson in the Workmanship and it is further said by them Who knows best the men that Stephens is able to teech this Same Barel [?] in all the Milwrights buseness but S^r I beleive that you must think that you are to have no Customers to this mill and by that meens never to Get yor own again but I Can inform you better for there is near or Quite Seventy familys Custom at this time depending on her but Sr When you Com to See and bee Clearly informd that you Will bee of

another way of th[i]nking but if your mind then Continues it appears to bee at this time I ave a patner at hand that With a Little indulges Will make you Whole With intrust and as for Mr Stephens he has not drank one of Sperets sens nine year but has always indevourd to bee as near your intirest as was in his power I have had very fue men imployd sens Last fall and fueer now and there fore have discharged non So Sr no more but am very Sorrey to think that all I gane is your displesure and that you dont as much as Wish me Good Lock in any of your Letters

I Remain your humble Servant

GILBT SIMPSON
YOUGH RIVER

FROM WILLIAM GRAYSON, ESQ.

DUMFRIES Apl 5th 1775.

DR SIR

I have the honor of your favor of the 2nd of Aprill; in answer to which, it is the desire of our officers, that if they can't be furnishd with such sashes, as are proper, they would not incline to have any; but this matter is altogether left to yourself, as the person most capable of determining; with respect to the mode of conveying the arms from Philada to this place; I cannot at this time determine, the Company will meet on friday next; after which time, I will do myself the pleasure of informing you particularly on the subject; We are extremely obliged to you, for the book of exercise of 1764. Mr Daviss does

not at present exercise the Company, but I will take care that the same shall be conformd to, in every instance, agreable to y^{r} orders,

I am with great respect

Y^{r} Most Obed^{t} Servt

WILL^{M} GRAYSON

FROM CAPTAIN EDWARD SNICKERS.

DER SIR/

I Receved a letter from youre miller in Regard to the whete I Sent Last to youre mill whare in he is under Som mistake to think the whete Belonged to Mr Wormley for the whete wase my property but it Came from one of Mr Wormleys quarters as he wase in Due me for whete I Sent him Last fall from my plantation in Loudon to Soe and youre miller wase much in the Right to waye it and Give a Resait for what meaid it as Good as my one as I Shall be Sorry to Let you have Bad whete you have Got all my crope from Loudon now — — — —

I have at Last Got Mr Hughes from Bondig and Got him to my hous and am with Regard youre Sincere frind and

Humbl Sarvnt

ED SNICKERS

April 6 1775

NB when the herrins
Runes I must Beeg
you will Save me
20 Barrils of the first
Runing for which I will pay you the same
price as I Did for the Last I am yours

E S

FROM GEORGE DIGGES, ESQ.[1]

WARBURTON April 7. 1775.

DEAR SIR

My Father & Mr Hawkins will take four hundred Bushels of your Salt, & I will copy a few Advertisements to be put up in this Neighbourhood — your Vessel may come a long side of our Warf, which I apprehend would be more Conveniant for the people ~~in the N~~ that may want to purchase, The family Join in Compt. to all at Mt Vernon, with

Dear Sir

Your Mos Ob Ser

GEO DIGGES.

FROM CAPTAIN WILLIAM PRESTON.

April 9th 1775.

DEAR SIR

Yours of the 27th Ult. came to hand yesterday with my Fee & that to Mr Floyd with which we are sattisfied.

Henderson I hear has made the Purchase & got a Conveyance of the great and Valluable Country below the Kentucky from the Cherokees. He and about 300 adventurers are gone out to take Possession, who it is said intends to set up an independant Government & form a Code of Laws for themselves. How this may be I cant say, but I am affraid the

[1] George Digges, of Warburton, Prince George County, was in the Maryland Senate in 1787. For genealogy of the Digges family, see *William and Mary Quarterly*, vol. i.

steps taken by the Government have been too late. Before the Purchase was made had the Governor interfered it is beleived the Indians would not have sold. ab^{t} 12 or 1300 of them met at the Treaty & I hear near one half went off much displeased, as they shared no part of the Goods given by the Company.

Mr Floyd has sent you a Description of 3000 Acres of Land he surveyed last Summer and which has not been appropriated. Should this suit, let me know by a Line & I will make out a Certificate & send it to any Place you direct. As I imagine you will receive this before you set off for the Congress, you can send an Answer to the Care of Alex^{r} Craig in W^{ms}burg at the meeting of the Merchants from whence I can readily get it

But if this Land will not answer your Purpose I can readily have a Tract Surveyed as Floyd sets off to morrow for the Ohio & I can when I receive your Letter have an Opp^{y} of writing to him. The Warrant should be lodged with me, if it is sent to Mr Craig I can get it safe.

I am with profound Respect Dr Sir your
most hble Servt
W^{M} PRESTON

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND.

April 10th 1775
THE BANCKS OF THE YAUGHIOGY

SIR/

With much Difictualy I got out the fifth Day of April to gilberts Simpsons; Wheare I found all the

Hands but under stood that ther Was but two Canneu — Next Day I Went to Maj[s] Crawfords to see Stephenes & And Crawfords Stephenes told me that he had been there Tenn Days, gitting the tules I asket him how did you did Expect to git Down he said he had made the hands Digg one Weick,[1] he said made three, I told him two of them seemed old he Told me that tha were the Canneus that weare Got last year For Col Gorge washington I asket him if he Could Not have Got Canneus made by this Time, he said he Could but Major Crawford deseved him by telling him from time to time, that he would Provid Canneus I Asket him if Crawford had faild In So Truth full a promis as he had made to me which you have been informed as you Came by my house I told him he wass to blame then I spock with Crawford But reseved but littel sattes faction then I spock with M[r] pasten [?] and asket him what he had Done he told Me he had got the Corn that I ingaged for M[r] young & bought bacon & made his Canneus and was Ready to go Down I left Crawfords & have got two More & have got all the bacon that is left & all The rest Except three Caskes of Corn left at Sympsons I am in hopes you ~~Can~~ Contrive to bring With you as I am Shore I shall want it as there Is but 21 Casks left the Caskes holds 3½ busheles of Corn the bacon is all gone but 2½ Casks

SIR

Major Crawford Chues to keep John nite he has sent thomas White but he has such a Wound on

[1] Week?

his foot that I Dont think proper to tack him Down with me he is baten very bad besides & has a very bad Name with all pursons Next he has but one Shirt So I have Directed Him to return home to Crawford again as he keeps the good & let him have the bad we have Got but 16 Axes & 8 hilling hoes two mat-axes which Is Not tueles a nuf but I shall doe the best I Can While You Come out then Please to bring as much of Every thing as you thinck Proper vallaintine Crawford being from home Stepens has not Got All the things but as I have not had Time to Settele with him I Cant give you al Full a Count of matters as I might Doe one of the Cannues is to Pay for yet 22/6 is the prise one bell at 11/6 these I bought of Gilbert Sympson it being pennsylvania money Intend Down the river to Day if god Permits I am told that I Cant go tell rain Comes but I Intend To trie my best I am so furleaged [?] at this time That prohaps I may Not thinck of all that I Might Do No more at present ~~but~~ but If you Will Give me leave to Subcribe my Selef your Frind & humbel Sar^t^

JAMES CLEVELAND

N B Please to let Mr John west know that That All his provisions is all lost & two of his Staves one of the best & the thura best As All of his things was lost & one Cros Cut Saw & Seven axes And one pot as I was about five miles from the plase I went to the Spot and have got all my things and Put them in one of the Cannues which is to Be Down this morning if my Cannues Can Swim I Shall go Down with them & Stevens & the remainder of the hands

I find I migt leave one of the sarvents with Mr Sympson as he Cant Travil & we are loded to the brim all most I have Directed him to sell him if he Cant to Put him to the mill to worck as Soon as he is abel So I Conclud your as above

---

FROM THOMAS CONTEE, ESQ.[1]

GEORGE TOWN April 11. 1775

SIR

I have Just received your Terms for the Brigantine Farmer and her Apparel, the New Boat Excepted, I agree to your proposal and Capt Bradstreet will take her in Charge when or as Soon as you please. The Eighty pounds Bills will be paid you on receipt of the Vessel and the Cash you may rely on by or before the first day of May next. I am Sir your very humble Servant

THOS CONTEE

FROM MR. JAMES TAYLOR, JR.[2]

SIR

I mentd Mr Mortons affair to Mr Boylor & Mr Lowry and they Absolutely refuse entering into any

[1] There is the strongest presumption that the Contees (about the time of their arrival closely connected with the family of Governor Seymour, and lately represented by the gallant John Contee, of Java) came also, originally, from France; though there is evidence of the fact that they had lived at Barnstaple, in Devonshire, as did some of the most distinguished Huguenots in other parts of England before their emigration to other countries. The arrival, however, of the Contees in Maryland was late. I doubt if it was before the year 1690. — G. L. DAVIS.

[2] Colonel James Taylor, of Midway, Caroline County, Va., eldest son of James and Alice (Thornton) Taylor, and grandson of James and Martha (Thompson) Taylor,

engagements on that persons account, Mr. Boylor says he never was Applied to, nor knew such a thing was expected from him 'till I mentioned it to him the evening we parted in our return from Richmond I am

Sir

Very Respectfully

Your Servt.

JAMES TAYLOR JU.

12th April 1775

FROM THOMAS NEWTON, JR.

NORFOLK 12, April 1775

SIR

I Received your favor of 3d instant, I also have received the herrings 60 Bars. of which I have sold at 15/ & am in hopes of getting clear of the remainder at the same price payable next October. the ship stuff is still on hand tho I hope to get ten shillings for it soon. I will endeavor to get a vessell to bring up the sand tho I am afraid I shall not procure it to be done under 5d or 6d the bushell.. superfine flour I think will answer here that is it now sells for 2d & freight, shou'd you incline to send any please to let it be soon. I am

Yr. Hble. Servt

THOMAS NEWTON JR.

Mrs. Balfour died on saturday last sunddenly —

---

married Elizabeth (Fitzhugh) Conway, daughter of John Fitzhugh, of "Belle Air," and widow of Captain Francis Conway. Colonel Taylor, prominent himself in the politics of the day, was the father of General James Taylor, of Newport, Ky., and nearly related to General Zachary Taylor and James Madison.

FROM GOVERNOR DUNMORE.

WILLIAMSBURG 18th April 1775

SIR

I have received your letter dated the 3d Instant. The information you have received that the Patents granted for the Lands under the Proclamation of 1754 would be declared Null and Void, is founded on a report that the Surveyor who Surveyed those Lands did not qualify agreeable to the Act of Assembly directing the duty and qualification of Surveyors,[1] if this is the Case the Patents will of Consequence be declared Null and void.

I am Sir

Your most Obedient

humble Servant

DUNMORE

FROM MR. WILLIAM MILNOR.

PHILADA Aprill 18th 1775

HONBLE SIR/

Your favour by Mr Whilper as was well as[2] that by yesterdays post, I have received, and I have acted exactly agreable to your directions, respecting the Sashes, as I forbid the Maker to proceed any farther with them, immediately on seeing the first he made, which I sent to Mr Gilpin, the Arms are all ready to be sent Agreable to any directions that Comes —

I think you have not Mentioned the receiving the

---

[1] Hening, vol. vi. p. 33.

[2] was as well as.

Shoulder knots, which I sent some time agone by the post, & likewise the 6 Copies of Manual Exercise, The Gorgets I have not been able to get from the workmen yet, but I have them now in a persons hands who I blive will finish them soon —

I am glad to hear your people have began to fish but I was very much Alarmed yesterday, to see two of the Coopers returned, whom I had sent down to the assistance of James Lawrason, as I am sure he is very backward in his preparations, I think to be on my Journey down, the begining of Next week, I have no More to Add but that I have removed from the house you saw me in, up into Arch street Near the Corner of front street, where I am Much more pleasantly situated than before, & where, I hope, to have Company of Colonel Washington as often as it may suite him to Call while in Philad.[1] — I am with respect & Esteem

Dear Sir Your Obed.t Humble Serv.t

WILLIAM MILNOR

FROM COLONEL EDMUND PENDLETON.

D.R SIR

I have procured a Copy of D.r Savage's Bill which I now inclose you with the other papers, as I imagine y.r Answer may be drawn above with more convenience to you. As to the Release he sets up, 'twil be necessary to set forth where it was made

[1] All the best and richest merchants dwelt under the same roofs with their stores, situated then in Water or Front Street. Some of the richest and genteelest merchants dwelt in Water Street till the year 1793, and several of them afterwards. — WATSON'S *Annals of Philadelphia.*

by your consents, or on her privy examination in Court, so far as you are acquainted wth the Facts. it will be time enough to have the Answer ag^t^ October, & indeed I fear 'twil be of no use then, as all late Accounts from [mutilated] itain seem to promise Us other emploiment before that time. We have a loose Report that the Govr has taken the Key of the Magazine, & that a sloop with a Company of Marines was lying in each of the Creeks, which it was supposed were to take the Arms & Ammunition from thence. Some of our Independants had a strong inclination to go immediately & secure the Arms & Ammunition.

I have as yet heard nothing from the Speaker fixing the time of our setting out, indeed from some disturbances in the City, by the *Slaves* I doubt whether he will go — I purpose however to set off at all events Wednesday morning the 3d. & shall be glad to meet you at upper Mabrough thursday night.[1] My Comp^ts^ to Mrs Washington and the young pair. I am

D^r^ S^r^

Y^r^ mo hble Servt

EDM^D^ PENDLETON

Ap^l^ 21. 1775.

[1] On the morning of April 21 a delegation, consisting of the Mayor, Recorder, Aldermen, and Common Council of Williamsburg, presented to Lord Dunmore, by Peyton Randolph, an address protesting against the secret removal of the powder from the magazine, and calling attention to the fact that they were threatened with a negro insurrection. The Governor replied that, "hearing of an insurrection in a neighboring county, he had removed the Powder from the Magazine where he did not think it secure, to a place where it would be in perfect security; and that, upon his word and honour, whenever it was wanted on any insurrection, it should be delivered in half an hour. That he had removed it in the night to prevent any alarm; and that Captain Collins had his express commands for the part he had acted. He was surprised to hear the people were under arms on this occasion, and that he should not think it prudent to put Powder into their hands in such a situation. — *American Archives*, Fourth Series, vol. ii. p. 372. This diplomatic reply so incensed the people that the

FROM MR. CHARLES YATES.[1]

FRED^S BURG April 25th 1775 —

Sir

Mr Robert Rutherford has put into my hands a Letter directed to you in W^ms burg, or in case of your not being there to Col^o F. Lewis — the purport of which is to request your paying me Fifty Pounds agreeable to the tenour of a Subscription you signed — and has put into my custody a Bond properly executed for repayment of said Fifty Pounds which I am to deliver on recp^t of the Money —— Col^o F Lewis tells me he had your instructions to pay the above mentioned Sum to R. R. last Octo^r but thinks it best to have them renewed & has desired me to apply to you for that purpose before you go to the Norward

Your directing Col^o Lewis to settle that much with me at Williamsburg will Oblige Sir

Your most Obed^t hble Servt

CH^S YATES.

FROM THE INDEPENDENT COMPANY OF FAIRFAX.

ALEXANDRIA April 25. 1775

SIR

We are under some doubt whether we did not agree at the last meeting[2] to take the fashion of the Hunting Shirt Cap & Gaiters from you, and shall be glad to be informed by the return of Mr Johnson whether you Intend to send yours up that we may

leaders had some difficulty in preventing the companies from marching upon the palace at Williamsburg.

[1] Son of Elias Yates, of Fredericksburg. Charles Yates was, in 1796, appointed one of the trustees of the charity school of Fredericksburg.

[2] At Alexandria, April 15.

get the fashion, or that you will give your direction about the same.

We are Sir

very respectfully

Your Most Obed.t Ser [mutilated]

JAMES HENDRICKS

GEO GILPIN

ROB H HARRISON

FROM THE INDEPENDENT COMPANY OF SPOTSYLVANIA.

SIR) FREDERICKSB.G April 26th 1775

By intelligence from Williamsburg it appears that Cap.t Collins of his Majesty s Navy at the head of 15 Marines carried off the Powder from the Magazine in that City on the night of Thursday last and conveyed it on board his Vessell by Order of the Governor. The Gentlemen of the Independant Company of this Town think this first Public insult is not to be tamely submitted to and determine with your approbation to join any other bodies of armed Men who are willing to appear in support of the honour of Virginia as well as to secure ~~any~~ the Military Stores yet remaining in the Magazine. It is proposed to March on Saturday next[1] for Williamsburg properly accoutred as Light Horsemen.

Expresses are sent off to inform the Commanding Officers of Companies in the adjacent Counties of this our Resolution & we shall wait prepared for your

[1] April the 29th.

Instructions & their assistance. We are Sir Your humble Servants

HUGH MERCER[1]
G. WEEDON[2]
ALEXANDER SPOTSWOOD[3]
JOHN WILLIS[4] — —

As we are not sufficiently supplied with Powder, it may be proper to request the Gentlemen who join us from Fairfax or Prince William, to come provided with an over ~~pro~~ portion of that Article.

FROM THE INDEPENDENT COMPANY OF PRINCE WILLIAM.

DUMFRIES 26th Ap.l 1775.

SIR

We have just receivd a letter from the Officers of the Independant Company of Spotsylvania which I have herewith inclos'd;[5] I immediately call'd to-

---

[1] General Hugh Mercer was at this time a practising physician in Fredericksburg. "His house, in which was his apothecary-shop, stood on the s.w. corner of Princess Ann and Amelia sts.: it was a long frame building, of antique architecture, and a story and a half in height." — HOWE, *Virginia History and Antiquities.*

[2] General George Weedon was commissioned a lieutenant in the Virginia regiment by Washington, July 26, 1757, and served through the Forbes campaign. During the interval between the French war and the Revolution, Howe tells us that he was an innkeeper in Fredericksburg.

[3] General Alexander Spotswood, son of John and Mary (Dandridge) Spotswood, and grandson of Governor Alexander Spotswood, was born in Virginia, and died there December 20, 1818. He married Elizabeth Washington, a niece of George Washington.

[4] Probably a grandson or grandnephew of Colonel Henry Willis, the founder of Fredericksburg, who married Mildred, only daughter of Lawrence and Mildred (Warner) Washington.

[5] FREDRICKSBURG 24th April 1775.

SIR /

From undoubted Authority we receiv'd here this day Morning the very disagreeable Intelligence that in the Night of Thursday last, Cap.t Collins Commander of one of

gether this Company and had the vote put whether they would march to Williamsburgh for the purposes mentioned in that letter which was carried unanimously.

I have nothing more to add but that we are Well assured you may depend on them either for that or any other service which respects the liberties of America. We expect y^r^ answer & determination by Mr Daviss. We have the honor to be

Y^r^ Most Obed^t^ Serv^ts^

WILL^M^ GRAYSON.
PHIL. R^D^ FRAN^S^ LEE

By order of the C^o^

---

his Majesty's Sloops of War by Command of his Excellency the Governor assisted by a Company of Marines carried off all the powder from the Magazine in the City of Williamsburg & deposited it on board his Vessell which lay at Burwell's fferry, about five miles below the City.

The said Authority informs us that the Corpor^n^ of the City of W^m^burg addressed the Govr on that Occasion The people had receiv'd no Satisfaction nor are they likely to recover the powder tho' it is so very necessary for the security of the Country.

This being a day of Meeting the independ^t^ C^o^ of this Town, they considered it necessary, to take the Matter into serious Consid^n^ and are come to an unanimous Resolution that Submission to so arbitrary an Exertion of Government may not only prejudice the common Cause by introducing a suspicion of a defection of this Colony from the noble pursuit but will encourage the tools of despotism to commit further Acts of Violence in this Colony and more especially subject the Arms in the Magazine to the same fate of the powder.

In these sentiments this Comp^y^ could but determine that a Number of public spirited Gent^n^ should embrace this opport^y^ of shewing their Zeal in the grand Cause by marching to W^m^b^g^ to enquire into this Affair and there to take such steps as may best answer the purpose of recovering the powder & securing the Arms now in the Magazine to this End they have determined to hold themselves in readiness to march from this place as light horse on Saturday Morning and in the mean time to submit the M^r^e to the determ^n^ of yours & the neighbouring Countys to whom Expresses are purposely forwarded We address you in the Name of our C^o^ as their Officers & are Sir Y^r^. very hble Servt

HUGH MERCER G WEEDON
ALEX^R^ SPOTSWOOD JNO WILLIS

To CAP^T^ W^M^ GRAYSON } (Copy)

FROM THE INDEPENDENT COMPANY OF ALBEMARLE.

SIR/

The County of Albemarle in General & the Gentlemen Volunteers in particular are truly alarmed, & highly incensed with the unjustifiable proceedings of Lord Dunmore, who we are informed has Clandestinly taken possession of our ammunition lodged in the Magazine, we should have attended at Fredericksburgh in order to have proceeded to Williamsburgh to demand a return of the powder, had the Alarm reached us before an account of Security being given for its delivery — however to assure you, & the world of our readiness, & willingness to resent every encroachment of Arbit[r]ary power, we now declare to you, should it be necessary, that the first Company of Independants for Albemarle will attend in Williamsburgh properly equiped (& if not to be obtained otherwise) to enforce an immediate delivery of the powder, or die in the Attempt, with respect we remain ready to obey your commands.

CHARLOTTESVILLE 29 April 1775 CHA^S. LEWIS Capt.
GEORGE GILMER Lieut^t.[1]
JOHN MARKS Lieu 2nd.[2]

P.S. The Company will stand under arms all day on Tuesday waiting your answer &c

[1] A member of the Albemarle Committee of Safety; married Eliza Anderson. Their son, Thomas Walker Gilmer, was Secretary of the Navy under Tyler.

[2] The Marks family of Albemarle was connected with the Martins, Carrs, Lewises, Minors, Wallers, etc.

FROM ALEXANDER SPOTSWOOD, ESQ.

S^R/ It is Immagin'd the first thing, that will Come on the Carpet at the Meeting of the Congress, Will be that, of Establishing Regular Armies throughout the Continent on pay, if ~~the~~ such a ~~prop~~ thing, Sh^d Take place, their is not the least doubt But youl have the Command of the Whole forces in this Collony —— and in that Case, Shall ever Esteem you as my greatest freind, if you'l use y^r Intrest in procureing me a Commission — or Sh^d the pow^r of Chuseing officers, be vested in you — & you Sh^d think proper to Confer so great an hon^r on me, as to Quallifying me, as one of y^r officers, you'l find me, as I have Always been, Ready to serve my Country, in the Glorious cause of liberty, at the Risk of my life & fortune Gratis ——

I am extremely glad to inform you that after a Long debate it was at last agreed we Sh^d not March to Williamsburg

I am with Respect

y^r ob^t St

ALEX^R SPOTSWOOD

april 30th 1775

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND.

No 7 May 12th 1775

SIR KANHAWA AT THE GREAT BEND

These Fue lines Comes to let you know that we are all Well & & & And on April 5 I Got to Gilbert Sympsons Whear I Found all the hands, & Nothing

Ready but What I Gave you & Account of but the Articles hear after menched;[1] one Cannoe Made by your one hands, two Do Made last year; 9 Axes So I Bought one Cannoe of Sympson at 20/ And one more I Got Which Made Five With my one after I had got loaded I found I Could Not Tacke in all; So I left three barells of Corn which I hope you would bring with you, Cpt Crawford Came Down To Me just as I was ready to set of, & said he thought I was Loaded to Deap & Would have me to tack one of Mr John wests [canoes] I Ded Refuse to do it at First as my letTer was Seald; but Remembring your In Structsions was to Consult him[2] but I had reason to Wish I had Not For it was Stove, tho I Could Not See it So I Was obliged to leave hur he all so Prest me To tack white & he turns out well as yet I tuck him After the letter was Seald If you have got any of the letters They are all Numberd but the First & SeCont. on the 10 of The Same Instant I Inbarcket For the Canhawa but the Winds weare so high that I Could Not go above half time on the 18 of the Same Instant I had the miss Fortain to Loos the best Cannoe & Six barells of Corn one gun [?], on the 22 of the same Instant I got to the land then I sot the hands To helveing & fixen, that No time might be lost I proseded To Search

---

1 mentioned?

2 "Engage upon the best terms you can, such, and so many Canoes as, are absolutely necessary to transport your Provisions and Tools down the River — And to avoid the Expense of bags as much as Possible, try if one of the Canoes cannot be fitted up in such a Manner as to carry your corn and Bacon with the assistance of one or two only. — Perhaps the Canoes built for me last year may again be got. — Speak to Major Crawford on this head." — Washington's *Instructions for Mr. James Cleveland.*

out a place I Spent three Dayes be Fore I Could Fix on the Spot Cald the great bend & on the 26 Day of The same Instant I got to the Spot Wheare I proseded as Directe[d] First the peach Carnals petatoes Seads Corn that Night Two of the Sarvents Run a way by warter I set out With Five hands & the Night after got back with them; on the 3 Day of This Instant Five of them Run a way I proseded with fore hand Down the ohio as low as giaudot [?] by this I thought I must have pst them then I made to search the Indians Shore wheare I got the head man & a rifel which he had stole from the camp he said thay set out for Pensacole [?] but saw me Pass them Thay Concluded to go to the Shawne town on great musk kingdom as he had been lost five Dayes from the rest I thought I Could ketch them before Thay Could git to the town So Marchet a Day but found I Could Not by the tracks I saw so I returnd To The Camp to provide For the jurney & this Day Sets out to the town With one hand the best Diat in the last viorge[1] was warter And wild Weads Which Made Willum Skilling & one of Stefenes hands Give out & weare two Dayes & half before thay Made the Camp, the Sarvents keeps me & the hiord hands huntting of them I am bulding a house to lock them in of Nights as there is Nother Way to kep them tell you Come out & See What is to be Done For this Place Would Not Doe for Sarvints Was Not my Credet at Stack I should have given up For the time I loos is More then thay are Worth I have the porest set

[1] voyage.

of hands In flesh That I ever saw & at this time has but 28 bushells of Corn our Meat Is all out & Game is as Scase hear as it is in loudoun so that We have No meat & the fish would Not bite or there is None To bite you know how many hands you have hear Stefenes has got all his hands & I thinck thay are good I hired one hand so that you are abel to judg how long our Corn would last I have searcht my Sellf for game but finds there is None to Speak of in less then 25 or 35 miles & that right threw the hills Wheare Scarsell a man Can go I have been buy Warter But finds No game that the hunters are Not in fault I am Told fish would be very plenty soon if so I shall Want lines As I have hunters & game to be had at a great Distance I am Resolved to Mack all I Can by Skines when thay are in Season If We ketch fish I should be glad to have some flower but that or Corn Must be had for all hands & there is None to be had hear of What I have tell you Come out & See What you Can bring For us I have put betwen 15 & 20 acres in Corn Which is all I Can tend as I have but 8 hoes & them Stumps one of Which Is brock the lands hear is the Worst to Clear that Ever I saw I am a Mind to trie Which is the spediest way bulding or Clearing I am shore that Clearing is if it weare Not so bad with treaes Grubes & at this time the Weade & Grass is wast high & some more As I have Not got much done yet And am at a great Distance from it may appear to you that more might [have] been Done but you must not thinck that ther is any time lost white I am hear that Can be hope[1]

[1] helped.

had Not the Sarvents run a way I Mought have had more Done the peoples Cloes Would be wore out Except britches & hats by the faul Shues ma[y] be had hear

This Garroson I understand is to be brock up there is plenty of Mataxes for Sail Near 100 head of Cattel Fine Cowes And Calves Cp[t] Russel sayes he thincks thay would sell As high as 3 pound or three pound tenn Such I have Not Seen but I have No money or I would by some of them & Draw on you For the Cash I have had some talck with him about it he has promist To let Me have a Fue of them if I get them & you should Bring Flower out with you it Would Mack up For this Bead liven[1] this Letter Would Come Soon to hand If you should Not aProve of it let me know it as soon as you Can as it Would bee about 5 or 6 weackes before thay are sold if I Find thay go at the price that some thincks thay would I shall try to by the roll[2] What you would not Want I Would kep if you please but let me know by the first Letter you send to me I All so intend to by mataxes as I have but two there is No hilling hoes & we want some As We have Done one house & Directed to praise as we go I thinck I have three of the most Proper hands sworn before Cp Russell Majistrate of Finncasel County to apraise the Worck Done on this tract[3]

---

[1] belleving?
[2] whole?
[3] This letter is without a signature, but is indorsed "from M[r] James Cleveland."

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND.

No 9— May 21th 1775— KANHAWA GREAT BEND

SIR

I Am So well Sattisfied that you have Got the Last letter that I Shall Not right So Full as I Should If I thought that Could fail as I Give you a Full aCount of all My Prosedeurs & that the sarvents Plaged me Much At that Time Fore of them Ware gone to the Indanes town & that Day I Should Set out after them but Concluded To Send Stefenes after them & he Returnd to me Last Night With two of them & the Man that I have Sent with him as a pilet is gone one to the other town as these Two ware So fare Spent that thay Could hardell Git home & are know both of them Sick & So pore that if thay live Thay Would Not be abel to worck in less than tenn Dayes the best aCount I Can Give you is that one of them is Starved to Deth as he Could Not Swim thay Left him With out fire tacklen & as thay weare 17 Dayes out So that he Must be Dead but if he Should Git to any of the towns I shall Git him because I have Got Capt Russell to right to the king of the Indanes & he has promist if any of his hunters Comes a Cross him he Shall be brought in Safe but I thinck he is Dead for When the rest left him he Was all Most Spent his Name is Edward Cu [mutilated] & John baley & W brazer [?] & Charles Stefenes & Willum trase the head man, this trip he is a good hand or I would Sell him the other fore When I Stand by Cant Do as Much as he Can but tenn pounds is the most that I have been oferd for

ither of them & that Molisk [?] Pay so that I Do Not know What to Do but as thay Would Not stay at home & Good for Nothing When there & all the hiord hands wore out I am resolved to part With them tho you Would Be a loser the time after them is is more as I have Lost 49 Dayes after them besides Expences so that My Improvements is small as yet but small as there Are ther has been No lost time Nor shall Not bee While I live

I have got but 25½ bushells of Corn at this time & None to be had hear I hope you would be hear soon [?] And bring us Corn or flower & I thinck flower is As Cheap as Corn be Cause in broth it goes further & that is Chef of our Diat When we Can Git any thing to Mack it I am bulding know & hope to Right better to you Next time I have had so Much lost Time that my Worck Done is Not worth menching So I ConClude

your To Command

JAMES CLEVELAND

NB Pray let me know how
Matters Stands betwen Great
Britton & america

FROM MR. JAMES CLEVELAND.

SIR

June 7th 1775 CANHAWA GREAT BEND

These lines Comes to Let you know how I go one With improven First I Cleard & got in Corn abote

20 or 25 acares or More Which is More then I rote Before I have bult as Much as Would be praised To about 160 Pounds by the Men that is to praise It as the lands is hard to Clear & rail timber very Schase [?] I find from Expearance that buldin is the Best Way I have rote So Much about the Sarvents That I Shall Say No more about them as I got All them from the Townes but one & the king Brought him a Cross the ohio to Fort blare but Before I Could git their he had Swam over So That I have him to go after a gain & as I have lost 60 od Dayes all ready I am resolved Not to Fetch him home again I Must Tack any thing I Can git again these that are hear I am a Bliged to Watch I rote to you that one of them Must be drownded but the indanes Saved his life So I have got him again ~~the~~ The time Lost And Expences is More then I Can sell them for I have but 12 bushells of Corn at this time & know Meat to be had & the hands threatenes to run a Way know & When there is No bread thay will Not stay so I thinck it best to Trie to git some Down & as I am a blige to send up to the botomes I have Sent three of the Sarvents To Major Crawford & Directed him to Sell them on the best Turmes he Can I have No Cash to Send for provisions but Gives & order on you Which I Expect will Doe if Not to bring the Corn I left at Sympsons & if got to leave & Exxact a Count of it & all That Thay bring so that When you Call for it you May know what stock I have Cpt Russell Who has Assisted Me in Gitting of The Sarvents has all so promist Me Salt And some Meat & three Cowes tho it Tis Contrary To his Directions

the Letter No 9 I thought to a Bought all the Cattel but as the Indains At this time is Not sattesfied about the treaty And ar Ware en[1] the white Skalpe that thay Got last year I Shall Not by any thing that I Can Do With thout the improvement seames Two Small Which mackes me Desiros that you Should Come out as soon as Possebele you Can. But if the affares of aMerica Would Not aMit of that Right very full to Me about your affares hear & all so let me know: affares is ther When you look at the Worck Done remember That fore of the hands has Done Nare Dayes Worck sence Thay Came hear & Lost time & know thay must go by Warter for it tis as Much as thay Can Doe to walck know about As I have menchioned in the letters before aBout Close Some of which Will Come to hand Be Cause I inClosed them To Mr John peak & pr favour of Mr Roberts Lewtenant So I Con Clude yours to Command

JAMES CLEVELAND

FROM GENERAL HORATIO GATES.[2]

TRAVELLERS-REST[3] 22th June 1775

DEAR GENERAL

Last night I was Honourd by the receipt of your Obliging Letter of 17th Instant, I shall Obey your Commands with all possible Expedition,[4] & hope to

---

1 Wearing.

2 Born in Malden, Essex County, England, in 1728; died in New York City, April 10, 1806.

3 The name of General Gates's plantation in Berkeley County, Va.

4 Washington was unanimously elected Commander-in-Chief of the United Colonies, June 15, 1775.

be in Philadelphia Thursday next, & wish earnestly to find you there. I must take the Liberty to entreat it of you, not to leave the Congress, until you are provided not only with all the Powers, but all the Means, their Power can bestow, — if it is indispensibly necessary you should leave Philadelphia before I get there, I hope to find with Colonel Harrison, your possitive & particular Commands, in regard to any business you may leave unsettled behind you — the request for the Riffle Men was well received in this Province, and in Maryland, Major Stevenson Commands one of the Companys from hence, & I believe Capⁿ: Morgan the other. both excellent for the Service, Col Cresap told me on Monday morning that his Son had Eighty Riffle Men ready to March, those go for one of the Companys from Maryland. — Immediately upon the Arrival of your Express, I dispatch'd your Packets to your Brother, & Col: Stephen. if their Answers don't come in half an hour, I will bring them with me —

My Grateful Thanks are most Respectfully due to the Congress, for the very Handsome manner in which they conferr'd their Commission[1] —

I will not intrude more upon that Time, which is now so precious to you, only to assure you I will not lose a moment in paying you my personal attendance,

[1] General Gates was commissioned, by the Continental Congress of June, 1775, adjutant-general, with the rank of brigadier-general. His was the first name proposed by Washington when asked to nominate officers for the Revolutionary Army, although he was later a member of the "Conway Cabal" that endeavored to supplant Washington in the chief command of the army.

with the greatest respect for your Character, & the sincerest attachment to your Person, I am

Dear General

Your most Faithfull,

&

Obedient Humble Servant,

HORATIO GATES

FROM MR. VALENTINE CRAWFORD.

JACOBS CREEK June 24th 1775

DEAR SIR

I [am] verey Sorry to Enform you I Recved a Letter from Mr Cleaveland of the 7th of June where in in he seems to be in a good dale of Destress five of the Sarvents has Run away and plagued him a good dale the got to the Indens towns Butt by the Esesten[1] of one Mr Duncan a trader he has got them again and he has sent three of them up By a Man he had hired with a Letter to My Brother willim or My Selfe to Sell them for you, but the man Sold them him Selfe Som where about wheeling on his way up and Never brought them to us for £20 pen Currency and give one years Credit which wase verry Low and he did Not Receve one Shilling which wase Contrary to Cleavelands orders to him as he wase to Raes Som Cash by the Sails for to purches provesons[2] and I think it wod be advisable if the Men they are Sold tow is Nott good to take them from them and Sell them again but the Man Shant be

---

1 Assistance. provisions.

Stopt for want of Money for I will furnesh him and will Esest Mr Simson in geting Started as quick as posable with his Canew and provesons Mr Cleaveland Left Som Corn att Mr Simsons when he went down and I will get him Som Flower to Load his Canew Mr Cleaveland Sank a Canew a going down and Lost five or Six Casks of Corn and Severell other things and James Mccormick and Charles Morgan found a bag of Cloths and Severell other things a few days after as the wase a going [down] the River [and] deliverd them to Mr Cleaveland again as the New they belong to His Company By Som papers they found in the Bundle Mr Cleaveland dose Not Mention of geting Eney but the three Sarvents he he Sent to be Sold but Mr Duncan told Me yesterday att fort donMore that he had got the hole five that Ran away Docter Crakes[1] Manager has had very Bad Luck for in the Canew that wase Sunk he Lost all his papers and wase much att a Loss to find his Land or att Least to find the Corner trees but I have Sent him all the plats and Instructions I had from the docter Least a Letter I have wrote to him Should Miscarry you Can Enform him I hope to be down in Fairfax as Soon as Ever I Reap My harvest and will Setle all My accompts with you

we had Chose Cometees out here and are a Rasing Independent Company and Regualate Maters the best we Can but an unhappy Confusion hapend the other day the pencelvanans Come to fort pitt and tuck Majer Coneley about Mid Night with the Sheriff

[1] Craik's?

and about 20 men and Carred him as far [as] Ligonier the verey Night Before we wase to have the [meeting ?] with the Indens[1] and Severell of the pencelvania traders by the Indens story wase Indeavouring to put Ill in the Minds of the Indens But on Majer Coneley being taken the people of Shirtee Come in in a Companey and Seised three of the pencl[a] Magistrats who where Concernd in taking of Coneley — George Willson Joseph Speer and dedrick[2] Smith and Sent them in an old Leakey Boat down to Fort fincastle under a gard Butt our Court had Now hand in this Butt it wase done by a Mob or Sett of Coneleys frends that Lives on Shirtees Creek

But there wase all the Members of our Cometee wrote a verey Sperited Letter to the gentlemen of pen Cometee to demand Coneley Back and all Signd and Sent it with an express on the Recpt of which they amedently Sent Majer Conely Back and things seemes to be a Little Moderated and I bleve the Indens wants Nothing but peace but it Seemd to Elarm [them] verey Much to here our grate Man wase Stole and Indeed it Elarmed us all verey Much as Majer Coneley wase the Man that had done and transacted all the bisness with them before Now other person wase So able to Setle bisness with them

[1] According to Connolly's own account (*Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography*, vols. xii. and xiii), he had effected all that he desired, in this general meeting of the Indians, before he was arrested. His secret object was to enlist the savages on the side of royalty, and he claims to have had their promise of allegiance to the king.

[2] devereux ?

as him So I hope you will Excux the Lenth of My Letter and

I am dr

Sir your Most Hble Save^{t}

VALE : CRAWFORD

NB pleas to give My Complements
to Mr Lund Washington and tell him
his people is well and in a verey
good way to Make a good Crop of Corn

V C

FROM MESSRS. M^{C}KEAN & RODNEY.

PHILADELPHIA June 29th 1775. —

SIR,

The Bearer hereof Mr John Parke has taken his degrees of Bachelor and Master of Arts in the College in this City, and studied the law under one of us (M^{r} McKean) for almost four years — He is an Ensign in the 2^{d} Battalion of the Militia here, and is desirous of serving his country as a Volunteer under you. He has frequently drawn his *pen* and is now resolved to draw his *sword* in support of the American cause. We therefore beg leave to recommend him particularly to your countenance and favor, and hope you will distinguish him agreeable to his merit as soon as an oppertunity of promotion presents.

We wish you health, success, happiness and every blessing Heaven can bestow, and are; Sir,

Your most obedient humble servants

CÆSAR RODNEY[1]

THOS MCKEAN[2]

FROM RICHARD HENRY LEE.[3]

PHILADELPHIA 29th June 1775

DEAR SIR,

Nothing material has occurred since you left this place, except the imperfect accounts we have of the Charlestown battle, which upon the whole seems to have nothing unfavorable to our great cause, but the loss of Dr Warren — To an infant Country, it is loss indeed, to be deprived of wise, virtuous, and brave Citizens. I hope however, still to hear, that our Enemies have lost Characters very useful to them. We received the account of this engagement late on Saturday evening last, and a few of us immediately applied to, and prevailed with the Committee of this City, to dispatch 90 odd quarter Casks of powder to the Camp, which I hope will arrive safe and in good time.

We are this day informed in Congress that the six Nations and Canada Indians are firmly disposed to observe a strict nieutrality, and I think we shall endeavor to cultivate their friendship.

[1] Born in Dover, Del., October 7, 1728; died there June 29, 1784.

[2] Born in New London, Chester County, Pa., March 19, 1734; died in Philadelphia, June 24, 1817.

[3] Born in Stratford, Westmoreland County, Va., January 20, 1732; died in Chantilly, Va., June 19, 1794.

The Congress have been engaged these two days about the meeting and military regulations, and at last we shall adopt those of Massachusetts with very few alterations. You will see that we have again taken up the business of entering Canada, and have left the propriety of it to Gener. Schuyler. If it can be done, in a manner agreeable to the Canadians, it will certainly shut the door against dangerous tampering with the Indians on all our Western frontiers. Nothing has yet been done about a Military Hospital, and I suppose we shall wait for your return of the state of the Army — Dr Shippen says that three young Gentlemen here, perfectly compitent, will be ready when called on, to serve in the capacity of Surgeons

I have only to assure you, that it will always make me happy to hear from you, and that I am, with great regard, dear Sir. Your Affect and obedient servant

RICHARD HENRY LEE

FROM GENERAL PHILIP SCHUYLER.[1]

Saturday July 1st 1775.

SIR

I do myself the Honor to advise your Excellency that the Connecticut Troops, that arrived in this Colony under the Command of Brigadier Wooster are encamped within two Miles of this Town, — I have not yet had a Return of their Numbers as soon

[1] Born in Albany, N. Y., November 22, 1733; died there November 18, 1804.

as my Order for that Purpose is complied with I shall transmit it.

Inclose You Sir a Copy of the Resolutions of the Hono: the Continental Congress of the 27th inst I shall prepare with all possible Dispatch to carry into Execution their Views and propose leaving this for Albany in my Way to Ticonderoga on Monday next.[1]

Eight Transports with Troops, that have been at Sandy Hook since Thursday last are to sail from thence to Day, Reports prevail that the Men on Board have mutinied, that they refused to go to Boston, of this however I have not been able to get

---

[1] IN CONGRESS JUNE 27TH 1775.

Resolved, That Major General Schuyler be directed to repair as soon as conveniently he can to the Posts of Ticonderoga and Crown Point to examine into the State thereof and of the Troops now stationed there and how they are supplied with Provision & Necessaries stores — into the State also of the Sloop & other Navigation on the Lakes — also to obtain the best Intelligence he can of the Disposition of the Canadians and Indians of Canada — that he confer with Colo: Hinman & Colo: Arnold on the Subject of Colo: Arnolds Letter to this Congress and report as soon as possible the State of the whole as near as it can be ascertained to this Congress, And that he give Orders for the Necessary Preparation of Boats and Stores for Securing, to the United Colonies the Command of those Waters adjacent to Crown Point and Ticonderoga.

Resolved, That as Governor Carlton is making Preparations to invade these Colonies & is instigating the Indian Nations to take up the Hatchet against them. Major General Schuyler do his utmost Power to destroy or take all Vessels Boats or Floating Batteries preparing by said Governor or by his Order on or near the Waters of the Lakes.

Resolved, That if General Schuyler finds it practicable and that it will not be disagreeable to the Canadians, he do immediately take Possession of St. John's Montreal and pursue any other Measures in Canada, which may have a Tendency to promote the Peace & Security of these Colonies.

Resolved, That if General Schuyler shall have Occasion for a larger Quantity of ready Money & Ammunition for Carrying on such Expedition, than he can in Convenient Time procure from the Provincial Convention of the Colony of New York, he do in such Case apply to the Governor of Connecticut for such Supplies as can be furnished by that Colony; and that Gov: Trumbull be desired to furnish such Supplies and that this Congress will make Provision for reimbursing the same.

A true Copy from the Minutes

CHAS. THOMSON Secy.

any Certainty, Hand Bills have been introduced amongst them to encourage them to quit on the first favorable Opportunity a Service which must render them odious to all honest Men.

Governor Tryon's Conduct has hitherto been unexceptionable, and from the Information I have been able to procure, some of which I put great Confidence in, I have reason to believe that the Line he has chalked out for himself is such as we would wish he should hold.[1]

I believe the Commissions for this Department were already forwarded to You before my Letter (In Obedience to Your Order) to the Congress on that Subject arrived, If they are to be sent back, I beg of You to Order them to be directed to the President of the Provincial Convention here. —

No Preparation has as yet been made to occupy a Post in the Highlands, by what I can learn the Provincial Convention have Doubts about the Propriety (which they have or mean to state to Congress) arising from the Want of Ammunition, to maintain the Post after it shall be completed.

A Ship from London in five Weeks advises that the Remonstrance sent by the Assembly of this Colony to the House of Commons has been rejected by them as containing Sentiments derogatory to the Rights of Parliament: This Manœvre has already had Salutary Effects, many whose Sentiments are friendly to America, but who differed as to the Mode

[1] "Keep a watchful eye upon Governor Tryon, and, if you find him directly or indirectly attempting any measures inimical to the common cause, use every means in your power to frustrate his designs." — Washington to General Schuyler, June 25, 1775.

of procuring Redress, now publickly declare that they will no longer sit idle Spectators of their Country's Wrongs. — That Success and Happiness equal to the Merit & Virtue of my General may crown all his Operations is the Wish of every honest American by none more sincerely than me,

I am
Your Excellency's
Most Obed.t
& Most Hum.e Serv.t
PH: SCHUYLER

HEAD QUARTERS, CAMBRIDGE, July 4th 1775.[1]

*** *** ***

The Continental Congress having now taken all the Troops of the several Colonies, which have been raised, or which may be hereafter raised, for the support and defence of the Liberties of America; into their Pay and Service: They are now the Troops of the UNITED PROVINCES of North America; and it is hoped that all Distinctions of Colonies will be laid aside; so that one and the same spirit may animate the whole, and the only Contest be, who shall render, on this great and trying occasion; the most essential service to the great and common cause in which we are all engaged.

*** *** ***

[1] From *General Orders* (MS.), vol. i. p. 3.

CLOSING ANNOUNCEMENT

WITH the extract from the General Orders issued from Headquarters by General Washington, The Colonial Dames of America, with their Editor, announce that the closing epoch of this, the Colonial and ante-Revolutionary, period has been reached.

All the letters addressed to Washington, as contained in the manuscript collection in the Department of State at Washington, are herein most faithfully and exactly transcribed.

JANE J. BOUDINOT,
JULIA LIVINGSTON DELAFIELD,
ELIZABETH FISHER KING,
Committee on Publication, C. D. A.

S. M. HAMILTON,
Editor.

ERRATA

"Hoy," vol. i. p. 29, should read Hog.

"Vanbrohan," vol. i. p. 29, should read Vanbrahan.

"Broraugh," vol. i. p. 29, should read Bronaugh.

"1855," vol. i. p. 70, should read 1755.

"Phillip," vol. i. p. 315 n., should read Phillipse.

"Co. Walker," vol. ii. p. 373, should read Col. Waller.

"R. Hubbard," vol. iii. p. 7, should read E. Hubbard.

"T. Woodward," vol. iii. p. 146, should read H. Woodward.

"L.d Elibanty," vol. iii. p. 193, should read L.d Elibanks.

"Lord Bate's," vol. iii. p. 215, should read Lord Bute's.

"W.m M. Gachen," vol. iii. p. 266, should read W.m M.cGachen.

"Duke of Athole," vol. iv. p. 114 n., should read Atholl.

GENERAL INDEX

GENERAL INDEX

ABERCROMBY (Abercrombie), ——, mention of, i. 230.

Abercromby (Abercrombie), General James, appointment of, i. 229, 230; biog. note, 230; arrival in America expected, 251, 254; Washington recommended to, 269; arrival in America, 312; commendation of, 316; refusal of New England provincial troops to serve under, 333; William Henry Fairfax recommended to, ii. 148, 149, 166; regiment of, 211, 331; possession of the lakes, 351; movements of, 376; defeat at Ticonderoga, 382, 391; iii. 66; at Fort William Henry, 47; reduction of Cape Breton Island, 71.

Abercromby, Captain Robert, presentation to General Amherst of Captain Robert McKenzie's letters of recommendation, iii. 193.

Adam Abednego, mention of, iv. 67 n.

Adam, Robert, rebuilding of Mount Vernon, ii. 322, 323; Dr. Savage's bond, iii. 294 n.; letters from, iv. 67, 261, 303, 305, 315, 325, 392; v. 66; biog. note, iv. 67; agreement with Washington for sale of fish, 67; cargo shipped to West Indies, 134; mention of, 160, 272; lawsuit against, 184, 185; purchase of wheat, 236, 237; letter from John Ross to, 352 n.; security for William Ramsay, 373; consignment of goods from Philadelphia, v. 59; settlement of *The Bloomery* partnership, 125.

Adam & Co., mention of, iv. 67 n.

Adams, ——, at Mount Vernon, iv. 31; fees paid to, v. 79.

Adams, Alma, conveyance of property to Washington, v. 92, 115, 116, 137–139.

Adams, Anna (Hanson), mention of, v. 92 n.

Adams, Charles Francis, attempt to influence political views of Washington, v. 50 n.

Adams, Daniel Jenifer, letters from, v. 92, 137; biog. note, 92; conveyance of property to Washington, 92, 93, 115, 116, 137–139.

Adams family, mention of, i. 177 n.

Adams, Francis, mention of, v. 92 n.

Adams, Gabriel, sale of land, iii. 393; land patented by, iv. 287.

Adams, Corporal John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.

Adams, Josias, mention of, 92 n.; Washington's assumption of debts of, v. 130, 137–139.

Adams, Richard, signature to circular letter concerning non-importation resolves of Virginia, iii. 355.

Addenbrooke, Thomas, letter from, iv. 89, 242; biog. note, 89.

Addison, Rev. Walter Dulany, mention of, iii. 316, 329; enclosure to, 328; purchase of slave, iv. 10; commendation of Dr. Miles Cooper, 178.

Akerling, Samuel, accusation as spy, ii. 169.

Albemarle, Earl of. *See* Keppel, George.

Alderson, Rev. John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.

Alexander, Captain, in command of company on expedition against Shawanese, i. 208 n.

Alexander, Charles, addition to town of Alexandria, iv. 393.

Alexander family, mention of, iii. 364 n.

Alexander, James, mention of, v. 58 n.

Alexander, John (settler), mention of, iii. 364 n.

Alexander, John, addition to town of Alexandria, iv. 393.

Alexander, Robert, exchange of land,

iii. 357, 369, 370; iv. 2, 3, 17, 32, 34; fortune of Mrs. Fielding Lewis, Jr., iii. 361, 362, 364, 365; letter from, biog. note, 364; security furnished by, v. 87.
Alexander, Mrs. Robert, conveyance of land, iii. 357.
Alexander, William (Lord Stirling), lottery of, iv. 198, 330, 331; v. 57, 58, 91, 92, 146; visit to Mount Vernon, iv. 351; letter from, biog. note, v. 57.
Alexander & Lochard, accounts of, ii. 367.
Alexandria, value of land near, iv. 287; petition praying an addition, 393.
Allan, Ensign, pursuit of deserters, ii. 185; at Fort Lyttleton, 334; reconnoitring, iii. 43, 47; death of, 113 n.
Allan, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Allan, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Allanby, Captain, grant of land at St. Johns, iii. 337.
Allen, ——, Washington's desire to employ as gardener, iii. 180, 183, 242.
Allen, —— (of Philadelphia), mention of, i. 23, 184; introduction of Arthur St. Clair to Washington, iv. 383.
Allen, Fort, intelligence received from, ii. 101.
Allison, Bryan, accounts with G. W. Fairfax, v. 123.
Allsbery, Charles, illness of, iii. 31.
Alsop, ——, baggage of, i. 326.
Alton, John, horses delivered to, iii. 54, 56; mention of, 70.
Ambler, ——, rebuilding of Mount Vernon, iii. 67; debt to Robert Adam, iv. 307.
American Colonies (relations with England), the Virginia pistole fee, i. 36, 37 n., 42 n.; misrepresentation of, 67, 199; neglect of, 236; England's intention to tax, iii. 264; differences with England, 336; iv. 400; Stamp Act, iii. 275–277; Non-importation Resolves, 342–356; appointment of bishops for, iv. 116 n.; Boston Port Bill, v. 18, 35–37; royalist's view of differences with England, 21–29, 34–44; denunciation as treason of Non-importation Resolves, 44; prevention of landing of tea in Maryland and Virginia, 44, 45; meeting of 1st Continental Congress, 49; quartering of British troops at Boston, 50: attitude of January, 1775, 86 n., 87 n.; George Mason's Plan of Association for Fairfax Co., 94 n., 95, n.; attitude of King and Parliament towards, 95; England's denunciation of American rebellion, 112; wellwishers to, in England, 125–127; Lord North's conciliatory motion, 126; committee of 23 to prepare petition to House of Commons, 145; Lord Dunmore's removal of powder from magazine at Williamsburg, 160, 162–165; rejection of remonstrance by House of Commons, 183.
American Magazine and Monthly Chronicle, subscription for, ii. 233, 245.
Amherst, General Sir Jeffrey, mention of, i. 230 n., 253 n.; Colonel Bouquet's commendation of bravery of Virginians before Fort Du Quesne, iii. 111 n.; at Philadelphia awaiting the arrival of General Forbes, 153; regiments to be raised in America, 168; expedition against Canada, 191, presentation of Captain McKenzie's letters of recommendation, 193; acquaintance with Washington, 195 n.; capitulation of Montreal, 196; commendation of, 197; recommendation of Captain Stewart to, 212; rumor of appointment to command in West Indies, 217; bestowal of independent company, 234; new call for provincial troops, 237; project of transfer of Virginia regiment to King's regulars, 240, 241; leave of absence for Captain Stewart, 246, 252, 255; rumor of intention to visit Virginia, 251; criticism of, 252, 253, 265; application for leave of absence, 253.
Anderson, ——, misbehavior of, i. 177.
Anderson, Edward, letter from, iv. 247; letter to from Washington, 248 n.
Anderson, George, repairing of Washington's mill, v. 47 n.
Anderson, Harriot Rebecca, legacy from Thomas Colville, iv. 60 n., 247, 248.
Anderson, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.

Anderson, Rebecca, legacy to ward of, iv. 247, 248.
Anderson, William, legacy to daughter of, iv. 247.
Andrews, Rev. Robert, appointment as commissioner to complete boundary of Pennsylvania and Virginia, iv. 319 n.
Ansley, William, legacy from Thomas Colville, iv. 60 n.
Anson, George (Lord Anson), possible impeachment of, ii. 38.
Anthony, Captain, mention of, ii. 314.
Appy, J., amanuensis for Lord Loudoun, ii. 71.
Aris, John, mention of, iv. 151.
Armistead, Colonel John, mention of, iv. 93 n.
Armistead, Mary (Baker), mention of, iv. 93 n.
Armistead, William, letter from, biog. note, iv. 93; absence of, 197, 203; mention of, 202.
Armstrong, ——, change of residence, iv. 292, 293.
Armstrong, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Armstrong, Colonel John, expedition against Kittanning, i. 374 n.; mention of, ii. 100; consultation with Colonel Stanwix, 101; march to Fort Du Quesne, iii. 128, 129; letters from, 302; iv. 248, 290; biog. note, iii. 302; soldiers' bounty land on Ohio, 300.
Armstrong, General John, mention of, iii. 302 n.
Armstrong, Mrs. John, illness of, iii. 306.
Armstrong, Lieutenant, death of, ii. 136.
Armstrong, Robert, Indian alarm, i. 258–260.
Armstrong, Captain Thomas, member of council of war, i. 305.
Armstrong, William, expedition against Kittanning, i. 374.
Arnold, Benedict, mention of, i. 130 n.
Arnold, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Arthur, ——, sale of negro, ii. 314.
Ashby, Catherine (Huffman), mention of, i. 220 n.
Ashby, Edward, mention of, i. 220 n.
Ashby, Edmund, mention of, i. 220.
Ashby, Fort, mention of, i. 157; provisions for, 162; Indian attack on, 220; desertion of militia from, 267; road to be opened leading to, 303; skirmish near 321; sickness at, 330.
Ashby, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Ashby, Captain John, mention of, i. 157, 206, 303; request for leave of absence, 161; house of, 167; letter to Colonel Vanmeter, biog. note, 220; accounts of, 340.
Ashby, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Ashby, Stephen, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Ashby, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Ashton, Henry, mention of, v. 69 n.
Atchison, ——, opinion of Massachusetts' attitude, 1775, v. 49.
Athawes, Samuel, letters from, iv. 367; v. 59, 127; shipment of tobacco, 127, 128.
Atkin, Hon. Edmund, payment for scalps, ii. 67, 111; mention of, 70, 83, 125, 130; commission to superintend Indian affairs in the South, 75; opinion of Cherokee chief, 79 n.; Indian goods delivered to, 80, 85, 144; appointment of deputy agent, 86; Indians' desire to see, 92; letters from, 102, 156; biog. note, 102; Virginia officers' condemnation of conduct of, 106, 107; Indian affairs, 118, 165, 167, 169, 189, 215, 218, 238, 257, 261; Sir William Johnson writes to, 135, 137; Indian dissatisfaction with, 147, 153 n.; writes to Gov. Dinwiddie, 190; accounts of, 215, 239; report of, 237.
Atkinson, ——, mention of, i. 177 n.
Atkinson, Elizabeth, witness to will of John Custis, iii. 380.
Atkinson, John, legacy from John Custis, iii. 377; witness to will of John Custis, 382, 383.
Attakullakulla (Little Carpenter), speech to Colonel Byrd, biog. note, iii. 220; policy of, 223; negotiations for peace, 223 n., 224 n.
Auchmuty, Bell, marriage of, iv. 324.
Augusta, Fort, rumor of attack on, ii. 116, 118.
Augusta, Princess, marriage of, iii. 214, 264.

Austin, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Austrian troops, defeat near Prague, May 6, 1757, ii. 176.
Averce, Thomas, purchase of corn, iv. 181.
Ayers, Major, wounded at Ticonderoga, ii. 391.
Aylett, Anne. *See* Washington, Anne Aylett.
Aylett, Elizabeth (Dandridge), mention of, iv. 300, 302 n., 303; v. 118 n.; slaves deeded to, by Martha Washington, iv. 302.
Aylett, John, letter from, biog. note, iv. 302; letter to, from Washington, 302 n.; loss of letter from Bartholomew Dandridge, 329; mention of, v. 118 n.
Aylett, Martha (Dandridge), mention of, v. 118 n.
Aylett, Mary (Macon), mention of, v. 118 n., 119.
Aylett, Philip, mention of, v. 118 n.
Aylett, William, lawsuit of John G. Fraser, iv. 187; letter from, biog. note, v. 118.
Aylett's Post Office, note respecting, v. 119.

Babb, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Babb, Peter, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Babb, Philip, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Babb, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Babb, Thomas (son of Philip), vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Babb, Thomas, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Baber, Robert, deposition made before, ii. 307.
Bacon, Lieutenant, pursuit of Indians, retreat, i. 105.
Bailis, Captain, discharge refused to, i. 57.
Baker, ——, mention of, iv. 93 n.
Baker, Charles, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Baker, Francis, letters from, iv. 169, 363; education of St. Lawrence Posey, iv. 169, 246, 363.
Baker, Lieutenant James, letter from, biog. note, ii. 89; march from Fort Cumberland, 92; examination of French prisoner, 103, 106, 111; apprehensions for safety of, 115; successful scouting, 122; recommendation for promotion, 293; Washington's reasons for not promoting, 294 n.; visiting officer at Raystown, iii. 7; death of, 113 n., 140.
Baker, Captain John, mention of, ii. 89 n.; letter from, 276.
Baker, Joshua, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Baker, Mary. *See* Armistead, Mary Baker.
Baker, Lieutenant Richard, Nottoway Indians procured by, i. 228; commission desired for, 274; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; accounts of, 340; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of council of war, ii. 6; leave of absence, 29; escort to Nottoways and Tuscaroras, 58, 59; date of commission, 145.
Baker, Sergeant, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Baldridge, ——, mention of, iii. 390.
Baldwin, Reynald, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Baldwin, Samuel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Baldwin, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Balfour, Dr. George, mention of, iv. 124 n.
Balfour, James, sale of stockings for Virginia regiment, i. 177; letters from, iv. 124; v. 144; biog. note, iv. 124; business dealings with Washington, v. 72, 73; death of, 157.
Balfour & Barraud, letter from, v. 73; agreement with Washington respecting purchase of flour, 74 n.; shipment of flour, 144.
Ball, Frances (Ravenscraft), mention of, i. 85 n.

Ball, Hannah (Beale), mention of, i. 77 n.
Ball, Joseph, letter from, biog. note, i. 85.
Ball, Lettice (Lee), mention of, i. 77 n.
Ball, Margaret (Ball), mention of, i. 77 n.
Ball, William, letter from, biog. note, i. 77.
Ballendine, John, mention of, ii. 368; rebuilding of Mount Vernon, iii. 68, 75; meeting of Potomac Company, iv. 122; navigation of the Potomac, v. 84, 85, 117; estimate of value of estate of Colonel John Mercer, 122; workman refers to, for recommendation, 148.
Ballenger, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Ballenger, Josiah, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Baltimore, Lord Frederick. *See* Calvert, Frederick.
Baltimore, Lord George. *See* Calvert, George.
Baltimore, Lady, mention of, iv. 333 n.
Baltimore, Sergeant, escort to military goods from Winchester, iii. 13.
Banister, Colonel, purchase of horse, iv. 126, 197.
Banum, William N., witness to will of John Custis, iii. 382, 383.
Barcklay, ——, mention of, ii. 366.
Barker, Richard, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Barnes, ——, sale of mine shares, ii. 146.
Barnes, Charles, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Barnet, ——, scalped by Indians, i. 193.
Barr & Slough, commissary supplies, iii. 117.
Barrataria, name to be given to projected province on the Ohio, iv. 291.
Barraud, Daniel, mention of, v. 173 n.; shipment of flour, 144.
Barret, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Barret, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Barret, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Barrett, Corporal Benjamin, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Barrett, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Barringer, Corporal Isaac, mention of, i. 299.
Barrington, William-Wildman (Lord Barrington), recommendation of Captain McKenzie, iii. 193.
Barton, ——, marriage of, iv. 324.
Barry, John, land disputes, iv. 3, 4, 11, 12, 102, 103.
Barzey, Captain Wilkinson, shipment of flour, v. 144.
Bassett, Anna Maria (Dandridge), mention of, iv. 96 n., 97, 127, 300; illness of, 126.
Bassett, Colonel Burwell, mention of, iii. 233; iv. 127, 302, 328, 346; draining of Dismal Swamp, iii. 277 n.: Dr. Boucher's offer of room for Annapolis races, iv. 81; letters from, 96, 97, 100, 125; biog. note, 96; Washington at house of, 103 n.; money paid by, 128; sale of corn, 149; to accompany Washington on trip to western land, 311; herrings forwarded to, v. 18.
Bassett, Elizabeth (Betsy), mention of, iv. 126.
Bassett, Miss, mention of, iv. 273.
Bassett, Lieutenant T. (road engineer), letter from, ii. 283; mention of, iii. 255; aid-de-camp to Colonel Bouquet in action at Bushy Run, 256; departure from America, 259.
Bates, Captain, mention of, iii. 89.
Bates, John, letter from Joseph Collins, ii. 312.
Batewood, ——, Indian pursuit of, i. 193.
Batmen, description of, i. 73 n.; number allowed to Washington, ii. 84, 118, 119, 151, 335.
Bauler, ——, mention of, i. 163.
Baxter, Rev. George A., mention of, i. 130 n.
Bayard, ——, mention of, i. 200 n.
Baylis, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va. 1758, ii. 402.
Baylis, Major John, letter from, biog. note, ii. 258; challenge of Alexan-

der Woodrow, 260; criticism of, 266–268.
Baylor, George, mention of, ii. 115 n.
Baylor, Colonel John, letter from, biog. note, ii. 115; security on bond of Colonel Bernard Moore, ii. 289 n.; sale of estate of Colonel Bernard Moore, iv. 125, 203.
Bayly, Captain, muskets for company of, ii. 372.
Bayly, Pierce, mention of, iii. 365.
Baynes, John, payment of money, iv. 132; Lieutenant Towers' share of soldiers' bounty land, 161.
Beall, Captain Alexander, mention of, i. 63, 183, 185; in command of Maryland company, 283; alarm at Fort Cumberland, ii. 100, 117; letter from, 107; stores at Fort Cumberland, 158.
Beam, Samuel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Beard, John, testimony at court-martial, i. 248.
Beaver, Colonel, death of, ii. 391.
Beaufémont, Marquis, escape of English fleet from, ii. 131, 132.
Beaufort, fort at, garrison for, ii. 53.
Beaumont, ——, disability for military service, i. 128.
Becket, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Beckwith, Captain, promotion to major of 46th, iii. 35.
Becley, Sir William, volunteer in Virginia regiment, i. 113.
Beemer (Indian), son-in-law's attack on English, iii. 221; removal to Chota, iii. 222.
Beevers, Joseph, signature to letter from Samuel Athawes, v. 59.
Beiler, Christopher, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Belfour, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Belknap, Dr., mention of, ii. 89 n.
Bell, Captain David, mention of, i. 130, 131, 300, 307, 332; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; member of councils of war, 301, 331; ii. 64; Washington's commendation of, 125; date of commission, 145; rumor respecting, 227.
Bell, Judith Carey. *See* Blair, Judith Carey Bell.
Belvoir, description of, i. 25.
Benezet, Daniel, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Benthall, Joseph, Sr., sale of land, iii. 377.
Bently, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Berkeley, Edmund, signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356.
Berkeley, Governor, land grant to Robert Howson, iii. 379.
Berry, John, rebuilding of Mount Vernon, ii. 323.
Betts, John, dwelling of, iii. 384.
Biber, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Bickley, Sir William, recruiting for Virginia regiment, i. 143.
Bideford, Captain, promise to rangers, ii. 337.
Biggs, ——, plantation crops, iv. 167; removal of, 239, 240; lawsuit, 240.
Biggs, James, mention of, iv. 145 n.
Biggs, William, witness to agreement, iv. 145.
Billings, Lieutenant, death of, iii. 113 n.
Bishop, ——, mention of, ii. 371; iii. 178; sale of flour, 14.
Black, —— (Dent), mention of, iv. 277 n.; relinquishment of dower, 297–299, 328, 330, 365, 375, 376; disdislike to leave plantation, 376–378.
Black, Martin, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Black, William, sale of plantation to Custis estate, iv. 172, 278, 279, 297–300, 327, 328, 330, 365, 366, 375–378; letters from, 277, 375; biog. note, 277; title to plantation, 282–285, 297.
Blackburn, Andrew, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Blackburn, Anne. *See* Washington, Anne Blackburn.
Blackburn, Benjamin, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Blackburn, Mary (Watts), mention of, v. 68 n.
Blackburn, Richard, mention of, v. 68 n.
Blackburn, Samuel, vote for burgesses

from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Blackburn, Thomas, signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356; request to Washington to assume command of Prince William Independent company, biog. note, v. 68.
Blagg, Captain John, mention of, i. 194, 248; letter from John Deane, 196; member of court-martial, 247; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 297; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; to command company ordered to South Carolina, ii. 60; date of commission, 145; recruiting, 294; accounts of, 367; iii. 9; signature to officers' address on Washington's resignation, 146; award granted to by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Blaine, ——, appointment to lieutenancy in Royal Americans, iii. 152.
Blair, ——, mention of, iv. 168.
Blair, Archibald, mention of, ii. 257 n.
Blair, Francis P., mention of, i. 5 n.
Blair, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Blair, Rev. James, mention of, ii. 257 n.
Blair, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Blair, Hon. John, in council, ii. 12; governor *pro tem.* of Virginia, 239 n.; letters from, 257, 262, 272, 283, 292, 295, 304; iv. 273; biog. note, ii. 257; return of Indian goods, 261; extract of letter from Washington, 276 n.; orders from, 280, 289; counsel of war to consider letter from, 281; drafting from militia, 282; commission for French Mason, 283, 287; meeting with Sir John St. Clair and Governor Sharpe, 291, 295; mention of, 307 n., 310, 315; situation of settlers, 312; consultation with Washington, 316 n.; completion of Virginia regiments, 317.
Blair, Judge John, mention of, ii. 257 n.
Blair, Judith Carey (Bell), mention of, i. 4 n.
Blair, Mary (Munro), mention of, ii. 257 n.
Blair, Hon. Montgomery, mention of, i. 4 n.
Blakeney, Governor, arrival of Duke Richelieu at Minorca, i. 312; resistance of garrison at Minorca, 333.
Bland, Colonel Richard, letters from, i. 386; ii. 87; mention of, 77 n.; on committee to regulate trade with Indians, 88.
Blasingham, William, purchase of horse, iv. 129.
Bledsoe, Hon. Jesse, mention of, i. 5 n.
Bledsoe, Sergeant Joseph, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Bledsoe, Sarah Howard (Gist), mention of, i. 5 n.
Blunt, King (Indian), speech to, i. 179.
Bogardus, Anneke Jans, sale of land to Governor Lovelace, iv. 6 n.
Bogardus, Cornelius, failure to sign deed transferring property, iv. 6 n.
Bogardus family, form of religion, iv. 6 n.
Bogess family, extinction of, ii. 288 n.
Bogess, situation of race ground, ii. 288 n.
Bolling, Anne (Meriwether), mention of, ii. 82 n.
Bolling, Robert, mention of, ii. 82 n.
Bolton, Richard, request to remain a soldier, iii. 31.
Bombgardner, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Bomford, ——, Mrs. Savage's annuity, iv. 137; payment of postage on letters from Washington, 264; mention of, 400.
Bomford, Sarah, letters from, iv. 263, 397; Washington's draft of reply to, 400 n.
Bompart, General, intention to sail for Louisburg, ii. 140.
Bonnet, ——, report of absconding of officers, ii. 205.
Boone, Daniel, survey of Transylvania, building of Fort Boone, v. 90 n.
Boone, Fort, building of, v. 90 n.
Boonsborough, Ky., settling of, v. 90 n.
Booth, John Cooke, application for position of manager of Custis estate, iv. 96.
Borrell, Thomas, copy of will of Lawrence Washington, iii. 392.
Boscawen, Admiral, pursuit of French squadron, i. 68; secret expedition

against Rochefort, ii. 228; report of arrival in America, 301.
Boston, closing of port, v. 18, 35, 37; quartering of British troops in, 50, 55.
Boswell, Dr., mention of, i. 5 n.
Botetourt, Governor, dissolution of Virginia Assembly, iii. 349 n.; appointment of surveyor of soldiers' bounty land, 367.
Botomworth, Captain A., letters from, ii. 341, 347, 352, 375, 382; iii. 22, 47; mention of, ii. 363.
Boucher, Captain, shipment of tobacco, iv. 333; v. 7.
Boucher, Rev. Jonathan, letters from, iii. 314, 316, 320, 324, 328, 332, 359; iv. 9, 18, 20, 29, 34, 41, 50, 54, 58, 59, 69, 83, 104, 109, 113, 130, 175, 191, 244; biog. note, iii. 314; letter to, from Dr. Cooper, iv. 5; mention of, 31, 124; offer of room to Washington for Annapolis races, 81; dinner to Governor Eden, 190; marriage of, 324.
Boucher, Mary Elizabeth (Addison), mention of, iv. 180.
Boucher, Miss, mention of, iii. 328, 361; illness of, 329.
Boundaries, Virginia and North Carolina, i. 19, 133; Pennsylvania and Maryland, iii. 298 n., 305; Maryland and Virginia, 301 n.; Pennsylvania and Virginia, 302; iv. 15, 16, 152 n., 253 n., 289, 318–321, 389; v. 98 n.; Connecticut and Pennsylvania, iv. 320; Virginia and Cherokee country, v. 1–3.
Bouquet, Colonel Henry, to command troops sent to South Carolina, ii. 52; batmen in Royal Americans, 84; commendation of, 177, 365; mention of, 227, 331, 347, 352; iii. 85 n., 91, 146, 180; letters from, ii. 332, 342, 350, 354, 360, 395; iii. 11, 24, 34, 38, 46, 57, 62, 66, 82, 128; biog. note, ii. 332; plans of, 334; deception of Catawbas, 341, 342, 369; orders of, 348, 393; iii. 11, 19, 20, 38, 39, 96, 197; approbation of adoption of Indian dress, ii. 353, 361; friendship for Ensign Hubbard, 364; offer to Washington of leave to attend election, 366; appointment of brigade major in Virginia regiment, 377; consultation with Washington on choice of roads, 396, 410; approval to price list of goods and liquor at Raystown, iii. 28; cattle for expedition, 29, 103; new road to Fort Du Quesne, 36–38; seal of, 65 n.; dispute between Sir John St. Clair and Colonel Adam Stephen, 81 n., 88, 98; permission to Major Grant to proceed to Fort Du Quesne, 93; transportation of stores, 102; correspondence with Washington, 104; commendation of Virginians before Fort Du Quesne, 111; march to Fort Du Quesne, 130; building of block-house at Presque Isle, 194; battle of Bushy Run, 256 n.; extract from letter to Major Gladwin, 256 n.; expedition against Shawanese, v. 6.
Bow, Dennis, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Bowden, ——, mention of, ii. 36, 37.
Bowdon, George, letter from, iii. 210.
Bowdoin, Preeson, election as member of *Phi Beta Kappa Society*, iii. 269 n.
Bowen, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Bower, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Bowman, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Bowman, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va. 1758, ii. 401.
Bowness, George, consignment of tea to, v. 45.
Bowness, John, consignment of tea to, v. 45.
Boyce, ——, release of deserters, ii. 162, 163.
Boyd, Colonel, instructions for, ii. 326.
Boyd, Paymaster Alexander, mention of, i. 126, 142, 157, 229, 279; ii. 170, 189, 265, 358, 377; iii. 109, 150; illness of, i. 136; accounts of, 205–207, 350, 358; ii. 16; iii. 126; orders for, i. 270; appointment as paymaster in Virginia regiment, 279; articles entrusted to, ii. 359; money sent to, i. 67; pay of, 73; transportation of money, 76, 111, 114, 126, 143, 152, 171, 203; ii. 238, 239; Captain Peachey's pay, 183, 236; letter from, 252; pay-roll sent to,

iii. 31; return from Fort Du Quesne, 134; Dr. Craik's accounts, 139; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Boyde, ——, mention of, i. 69.
Boyer, Matthew, application for commission, i. 251, 255.
Boyes, Captain, mention of, iii. 266.
Boylor, ——, refusal to engage in Morton affair, v. 156, 157.
Boynes, Sergeant, mention of, iii. 96.
Braddock campaign, General Braddock's desire for services of Washington, i. 57; sanguine hopes for, 59; unhappy termination of, 66 n., 70–73.
Braddock, General Edward, mention of, i. 4 n., 14 n., 17 n., 39 n., 57 n., 63 n., 68, 134, 135, 149, 184, 205, 213, 392; ii. 173, 233; iii. 6, 66, 81 n.; iv. 78 n.; invitation to Washington, i. 57, 58; instructions to Washington, 60; biog. note, 60; Shirley's opinion of, 64; defeat of, 66, 70–73, 82 n., 90, 389; criticism of, 67, 85; Orme's vindication of, 83, 84, 125, 198; command at Fort Cumberland, 172; attitude towards Virginia officers, ii. 177.
Braddock road, building of, i. 63, 64; ignoring of, ii. 333 n.; reconnoitring of, 363; Washington in favor of using, in Forbes expedition, 378; detachment under Washington to use, iii. 34; comparison with new road, 60; repairing of, 185; mention of, iv. 76 n.
Bradston, Colonel, Colonel Thomas Moore's bond to Custis estate, iii. 312.
Bradstreet, Captain, in charge of brigantine *Farmer*, v. 156.
Bradstreet, Lieutenant-Colonel John, skirmish near Oswego, i. 316; expedition against Fort Frontenac, iii. 47, 92.
Bradwater, William, purchase of land, iii. 375.
Braxton, Colonel Carter, Colonel Thomas Moore's bond to Custis estate, iii. 290 n., 291 n.; iv. 49; recommendation of James Hill, 87, 95; sale of estate of Colonel Bernard Moore, 125; conveyance of land as trustee of Moore estate, 284.
Braxton, General, illness of, iii. 187.
Breckenridge, Captain, in command of company against Shawanese, ii. 208; mention of, 305, 307; garrison necessary at fort of, 306; payment for services, 380.
Breckenridge, Captain Robert, member of council of war, i. 305.
Bredger, Robert, pay of, i. 130.
Brenan, Captain, bounty land on the Ohio, v. 81.
Brent, ——, mill of, iv. 270.
Brent, Anne (Carroll), mention of, iv. 334 n.
Brent, Catherine (Tremingham), mention of, iv. 334 n.
Brent, Daniel Carroll, election as member of *Phi Beta Kappa Society*, iii. 269 n.
Brent, George, mention of, iv. 333 n.
Brent, George (son of Robert), mention of, iv. 334 n.
Brent, George (of Woodstock), mention of, iv. 333 n., 334 n.
Brent, Marianna (Peyton), mention of, iv. 333 n.
Brent, Mary (Young), mention of, iv. 334 n.
Brent, Robert, letter from, biog. note, iv. 333.
Brent, Robert (son of George of Woodstock), mention of, iv. 333 n.
Brent, Robert (son of Robert and Anne Carroll), mention of, iv. 334 n.
Brent, Susannah (Seymour), mention of, iv. 334 n.
Brent, William, apology for not answering letter, iv. 333, 334.
Bridget, Robert, discharge of, i. 261.
Brientnall, Joseph, mention of, iv. 271 n.
Briggs, ——, desire to enter Virginia regiment, i. 266.
Brington, ——, disability for military service, i. 128.
Brinker, Henry, mention of, ii. 229; accounts of, 239; Washington's election accounts, 339; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 402; number of votes for election to Virginia House of Burgesses, iii. 216.
Briscoe, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Bristol, Lord. *See* Hervey, Augustus John.
Broadaux family, mention of, i. 177 n.

Broadaway, Joseph, accusation of treason, i. 46.
Broadhurst, Anne. *See* Washington, Anne Broadhurst.
Broadhurst, Gerrard, estate of, iv. 90, 243.
Broadhurst, Walter, marriage of widow of, to Colonel John Washington, iv. 89, 243; mention of, 90 n.
Broadhurst, Walter (son of Walter), departure for England, iv. 90, 243.
Broadwater, Charles, candidate for Virginia House of Burgesses, ii. 346.
Brock, R. A., reference to, i. 2 n., 11 n., 14 n., 17 n., 45 n., 46 n., 54 n., 55 n., 57 n., 60 n., 75 n., 87 n., 117 n., 130 n., 132 n., 146 n., 188 n., 230 n., 280 n., 315 n., 344 n.; ii. 12 n., 16 n., 54 n., 83 n., 96 n., 115 n.; iii. 103 n., 379 n.; iv. 277 n.
Brodhurst, William, mention of, iv. 89.
Brodie, Captain, mention of, iv. 133; bills of lading, 134; insurance on flour shipped to West Indies, 139, 140.
Brokenbrough, Austin, mention of, i. 100 n.
Brokenbrough, Lieutenant Austin, recruiting, i. 101; recommendation of, 102; mention of, 107; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of council of war, ii. 6; date of commission, 145.
Brokenbrough, Elizabeth (Fauntleroy), mention of, i. 100 n.
Brokenbrough, Mary (Metcalfe), mention of, i. 100 n.
Brokenbrough, William, letter from, biog. note, i. 100; mention of, 102.
Bronaugh, Captain William, mention of, i. 29, 194; thanks of House of Burgesses to, 46; member of court-martial, 188; pursuit of Indians, 193; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; member of councils of war, 301, 331; ii. 6, 46; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, i. 385; date of commission, ii. 144.
Bronaugh, Miss, mention of, iv. 4 n.
Brooks, ——, mention of, iv. 46.
Brooks, George, loan to Colonel Bernard Moore, iv. 126; money paid as executor to estate of Philip Claiborne, 127.
Brooks, William, claim to Great Meadows, iv. 52, 53.
Brookes, ——, mention of, i. 336.
Brookes, Sergeant Bibby, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Brothers, Francis, enlistment in Virginia regiment, ii. 163.
Broughton, ——, zeal for Washington's interests, iii. 216.
Broughton, Sergeant William, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Brown, ——, estate of, iv. 4.
Brown, B. Gratz, mention of, i. 5 n.
Brown, Captain, suspense respecting Minorca, i. 358.
Brown, Dr., criticism of, ii. 247.
Brown, Major John, member of council of war, i. 305; election as member of *Phi Beta Kappa Society*, iii. 269 n.
Browning, Charles, appeal to citizens of Maryland, iv. 114 n.
Browning, John, will of Lord Baltimore, iv. 114 n.
Browning, Hon. Louisa, legacy from Lord Baltimore, iv. 113; claim to proprietary of Maryland, iv. 114 n.
Bruce, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Bruce, Normand, manufacture of linen, v. 83.
Bruff, ——, murder of wife by Indians, ii. 311.
Bruin, Brian, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Brunswick, Prince of, marriage of, iii. 214, 264.
Brunswick, Princess of, project of marriage with George III., iii. 214.
Bryan, ——, survey of Mason and Dixon line from field of, iii. 298 n.
Buchanan, George, mention of, iv. 31.
Buchanan, James, mention of, iv. 345 n.
Buchanan, Colonel John, member of council of war, i. 305; mention of, ii. 41; accounts of, 129.
Buck, Charles, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Buckles, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Buckley, John, vote for burgesses

from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Buckner, ——, sale of bond, iv. 196, 197, 203.
Buckner, Captain Mordecai, purchase of house, i. 194; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; member of councils of war, 331; ii. 6, 94, 281; signature to address refuting charges of article *Centinel 10*, i. 385; date of commission, ii. 145; apprehension of deserters, 186; execution of search warrant, 206; signature to officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; request for leave of absence, 148; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Buckner, Mrs., purchase of slave from, ii. 41; lawsuit of, iv. 59.
Buckner, William, legacy from Martha Hayward, iii. 388.
Buddicom, William, shipment of merchandise from England, iii. 271, 272.
Bullen, Captain Jemmy (Indian), Washington's commendation of scheme of, ii. 86; suggestion of, 155; death of, iii. 57, 71.
Bullitt, ——, recommendation of, ii. 57; fate of, 235.
Bullitt, Captain Thomas, letters from, i. 114; ii. 48, 57, 200, 209, 302; biog. note, i. 114; member of court-martial, 247; relief to Captain McNeill, 291; mention of, 292; ii. 15; iv. 281, 345, 346; v. 79; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; date of commission, ii. 145; at Dickenson's fort, 185; commendation of, 259; iii. 111 n.; letter laid before Virginia Council, ii. 275; letter to, from Sir John St. Clair, 277; member of council of war, 281; recommendation for promotion, 294; returns of company at Raystown, 359; iii. 7; signature to officers' address on Washington's resignation, 146; court-martial of, 160, 164; retreat of, 161, 164; application for position of surveyor of soldiers' bounty land on the Ohio, 172–175; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232; desire to present address of Virginia Council to throne in behalf of Virginia officers, 243; survey of John Connolly's land on the Ohio, iv. 216; advertisement respecting bounty land on the Ohio, 249; Indian attack on, 250; scheme for laying off towns along the Ohio, 254; promise to Major Crawford of district to survey, 276; criticism of, 331.
Bunker Hill, battle of, mention of, ii. 45 n.; reception of news of, in Philadelphia, v. 180.
Burbidge, Julius King, mention of, iv. 91 n., 100; letter from, biog. note, 93.
Burd, Major James, extract from letter of Captain Thomas Lloyd, ii. 196 n.; price list of goods and liquor at Raystown, iii. 28; march to Loyal Hannon, 47; desertion of express, 65; extract from letter of Edward Shippen, 225 n.
Burden, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Burden, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Burk, John, reference to, iv. 253 n.
Burk, Tobias, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Burke, John, reference to, ii. 70 n.; iii. 337 n.; iv. 114 n.
Burlington family, mention of, iv. 272 n.
Burn, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Burnaby, Rev. Andrew, letters from, iii. 186, 189, 213, 227, 259, 267; biog. note, 186; quotations from, 186 n., 191 n., 214 n., 261 n.; appointment as chaplain and proconsul at Leghorn, 260, 268.
Burne, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Burner, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 401.
Burris, ——, mention of, iii. 71, 74; detention of, 86; horse of, 107, 115.
Burton, Colonel, wounded at Braddock's defeat, i. 71; mention of, 84; in command of 48th, 316.
Burwell, Carter, director of lottery, i. 68; illness of, 225.
Burwell, Lewis, signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 256.
Burwell, Mrs., death of, iii. 187.

Burwell, Lewis (President of Virginia Council), illness of, i. 225.
Burwell, Colonel Robert, recommendation of Lieutenant Baker, ii. 293.
Bushrod, Hannah. *See* Washington, Hannah Bushrod.
Bushy Run, battle of, effect of, iii. 256; description of, 256 n., 257 n.
Bussy, M. de, attitude of English nation towards, iii. 227; accusations against, 228.
Bute, Lord. *See* Stuart, John.
Buted, ——, recruiting, i. 111.
Butler, —— (express), mention of, i. 68, 242.
Butler, Captain (Indian), in command of Catawbas, ii. 54.
Butler, Jane. *See* Washington, Jane Butler.
Butler, Lawrence, legacies from Lawrence Washington, iii. 389, 390.
Butterfield, Consul Willshire, reference to, iii. 301 n., 364 n.; iv. 16 n., 76 n., 77 n., 390 n.; v. 17 n., 47 n., 62 n., 64 n.; discrepancies between publication of *Washington-Crawford Letters* and present publication, iii. 301 n.; v. 63 n.
Buttermilk, Fort, garrison of, ii. 72, 96; situation of, 96.
Byng, Admiral John, arrival of Duke de Richelieu at Minorca, i. 312.
Byrd, Fort, mention of, i. 94.
Byrd, Colonel William, letters from, i. 146, 309; appointment as commissioner to Cherokees and Catawbas, 150; mention of, 313; ii. 341, 342, 362, 381, 389; iii. 13, 17, 21, 36, 39, 47, 64, 125, 140, 178, 204, 222; v. 88; repudiation of wife, i. 335; in council, ii. 12; at New York, 212; embassy to Cherokees, 271; regiment of, 290, 300, 325, 329, 364, 395; marching orders, 321; iii. 22; advice of, ii. 324 n.; orders for, 333, 348, 396; illness of, iii. 8, 85, 101, 103; letters laid before Virginia Assembly, 104; forage for Washington's cows, 120; retention in service of Virginia regiments, 121; leave of absence to Captain Stuart, 121; march to Fort Du Quesne, 123; efforts in behalf of Captain Robert Stewart, 168, 170, 171, 212; orders of, 179; project of half pay for retired Virginia officers, 181; intention to refuse command of expedition against Cherokees, 184; recommendation of Captain McKenzie, 195 n.; accounts of, 203; appointment to command of expedition against Cherokees, 211; staff of officers, 212; Captain Van Braam's rank, 213; march against Cherokees, 216, 218; Attakullakulla's speech to, 220; answer to Attakullakulla, 223, 224; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.; doubt of renewal of military service, 237; Captain Stewart's desire for letters from, 241; soldiers' bounty land, iv. 273, 353, 394, 395; conveyance of land by trustees, 328.

Cadwalader, John, order for muskets, v. 65.
Calder, ——, purchase of ensign's commission, i. 160.
Caldwell, Major, lack of power to keep militia on frontier, ii. 313.
Callaway, William, letter from, ii. 296.
Callendor, Captain, attitude of Shawanese, iii. 306.
Callinder, Robert, agreement with Christopher Gist, i. 5.
Calman, Matthew, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Calmes, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Calvert, Benedict, charges for education of son, iv. 106; purchase of mutton of Washington, 130; letters from, 188, 252; biog. note, 188; intention to dine with Dr. Boucher, 194; relative value of Maryland and Virginia currency, 245; mention of, v. 116.
Calvert, Eleanor. *See* Custis, Eleanor Calvert.
Calvert, Frederick (Lord Baltimore), boundary questions, iii. 305 n.; death and will of, iv. 107, 111, 112, 114–116; abstract of will of, 113.
Calvert, George (Lord Baltimore), King James's grant to, iv. 321.
Calvert, Mrs., letter sent to care of, v. 18 n.
Calvin, Andrew, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Calvin, Joshua, vote for burgesses

from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Cameron, Captain, mention of, iii. 93.
Cameron, Colonel, mention of, i. 75 n.
Cameron, Lieutenant John, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.; to be subaltern in Colonel Stephens's projected Independent Company, 234.
Camm, Rev. John, absence from William and Mary, iii. 368.
Camp, Dr. Stephen, recommendation of Dr. Murdock, i. 66.
Campbell, ——, salary as adjutant, i. 44; iii. 1; grant of land to, near Falls of Ohio, iv. 292; survey of soldiers' bounty land, iv. 294, 295.
Campbell, Major Allan, marching orders for, iii. 254.
Campbell, Lieutenant Colin, death of, iii. 113 n.
Campbell, Daniel, letter from, i. 14.
Campbell, Lieutenant Donald, death of, iii. 257 n.
Campbell, Corporal Dougal, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Campbell, Lieutenant Dun, death of, iii. 257 n.
Campbell, Henry, trial for desertion, i. 267, 268.
Campbell, Sergeant Hugh, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Campbell, Captain James, building of fort at home of, i. 306, 307; garrison of fort, 306; ii. 186.
Campbell, Sergeant James, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Campbell, John, packing of fish, iv. 68; foreclosing of mortgage on Robert Adam, 306, 307; settlement of *The Bloomery* partnership, v. 125.
Campbell, Captain John, claim to land in Van Rensselaer tract, iii. 338.
Campbell, Lieutenant John, recruiting, i. 160, 169; testimony at court-martial, 188; mention of, 288; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; signature to letter recommending Mr. Speake, 382; orders to South Carolina, ii. 60; member of councils of war, 94, 281; date of commission, 145; pursuit of deserters, 195, 207; military goods forwarded by, iii. 22; death of, 113 n., 140.
Campbell, Thomas, irregular recruiting for Royal Americans, ii. 40.
Campbell, William, mention of, iv. 202 n.
Campden, Lord. *See* Noel, Henry.
Canada, expeditions against, report of taking of Montreal, iii. 175; failure of French attempt to recapture Quebec under M. de Levi, 190; capture of French store-ships, 190; movements of General Amherst, 191; capitulation of Montreal, September 8, 1760, 196; instructions for General Schuyler, v. 182 n.
Canute, Nicholas, Indian affairs, i. 260.
Capatee (Indian), prisoners brought in by, iii. 66.
Cape Breton Island, reduction of, iii. 71.
Capps, William, mention of, v. 74 n.
Carey, Archibald, mention of, i. 4 n.
Cargill, Captain, relief of, ii. 309.
Carillon, Fort. *See* Ticonderoga.
Carleton, Governor, preparations to invade America, endeavor to enlist Indian assistance, v. 182 n.
Carlyle, Colonel John, letters from, i. 4, 18, 111, 165; ii. 13, 35, 360, 385; iii. 11, 18, 43, 70; iv. 133; v. 79; biog. note, i. 4; criticism of, 13, 37; ii. 23; mention of, i. 14, 22, 47, 73, 126, 148, 171, 250, 256, 368; ii. 70, 98, 130, 131, 397; iii. 54, 75; affairs as commissary of Virginia regiment, i. 23, 27, 28, 30, 32, 43, 78; ii. 29, 34, 40, 158, 195, 324; commendation of, i. 24, 26; care of wounded, 45; orders to Fairfax militia, 250; accounts of, 278, 340, 353; ii. 153; report of arrival of English regiments in New York, 38; loss of merchandise by privateer, 39; social gossip respecting, iii. 51; shipment of wheat, 73; executor to estate of Lawrence Washington, 402; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 402; Scull's map of Ohio lands, iv. 7; letter from, to Lund Washington, 131; pall used for funeral of Patsy Custis, 261; value of land of, 287; addition to town of Alexandria, 393; executor to estate of Augustine Washington, v. 79 n.

Carlyle, Sarah (Fairfax), mention of, i. 4 n., 8, 22, 166; ii. 37, 98; iii. 12, 19, 71; letter from, i. 9.
Carlyle, Sybil (West), mention of, i. 4 n.
Carlyle & Adam, Dr. Savage's bond, iii. 294 n.; mention of, iv. 67 n.
Carlyle & Dalton, partnership of, i. 4 n.; dissatisfaction with, 148; accounts of, 340; commissary affairs of Virginia regiment, ii. 195; enclosure to William Ramsay, iii. 45; sale of *The Bloomery*, iv. 367.
Carlyle & Ramsay. *See* Ramsay & Carlyle.
Carmichael, Sergeant James, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Carney, ——, mention of, iv. 161, 162.
Carney, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Carr, ——, to accompany John Parke Custis to King's College, iv. 194.
Carr family, mention of, v. 165 n.
Carr, Nathaniel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Carr, William, letters from, biog. note, iv. 38; subscriptions for ammunition received by, v. 100.
Carrier, Sergeant Henry, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Carrington, Judge Paul, mention of, ii. 541 n.; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356.
Carroll, Anne. *See* Brent, Anne Carroll.
Carroll, Archbishop, mention of, iv. 256 n., 334 n.
Carroll, Charles, of Carrollton, letter from, v. 128.
Carroll, Daniel, letter from, biog. note, iv. 256; mention of, 334 n.
Carroll, Joseph, clerk at Washington's election to Virginia House of Burgesses, ii. 398–400.
Carson, Simon, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Carter, Ann (Moore), mention of, i. 2 n.
Carter, Anne Hill. *See* Lee, Anne Carter.
Carter, Betty (Landon), mention of, i. 97.
Carter, Charles, of *Cleves*, mention of, i. 98 n.
Carter, Charles, of *Shirley* or *Corotoman*, scandal concerning Washington, ii. 181, 182; mention of, iii. 287 n.; iv. 293 n.
Carter, Colonel Charles, letters from, i. 2, 225; biog. note, 2; director of Virginia lottery, 68; mention of, 223, 225, 233; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356.
Carter, Elizabeth (Hill), mention of, i. 2 n.
Carter, Ensign, date of commission, ii. 145.
Carter, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Carter, Dr. James, accounts with Custis estate, iv. 199; purchase of corn, 228.
Carter, James, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Carter, John, money due, ii. 272.
Carter, John, of *Corotoman*, mention of, i. 2 n.
Carter, Landon, director of Virginia lottery, i. 68; letters from, 97, 107, 195, 223, 234; biog. note, 97.
Carter, Landon, Jr., desire for commission, i. 234.
Carter, Mary W. (Carter), mention of, i. 2 n.
Carter, Robert "King," mention of, i. 2 n., 97 n.
Carter, Captain Robert Randolph, mention of, i. 2 n.
Carter, Robert Wormeley, signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356.
Carter, Sarah (Ludlow), mention of, i. 2 n.
Carter, Sergeant Thomas, signature to military order for Captain Dagworthy, i. 189; mention of, 299.
Cartwell, Edward, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Cary, ——, mention of, iv. 161.
Cary, Colonel Archibald, mention of, i. 22 n.; ii. 164; on committee to regulate trade with Indians, ii. 88; letter from, biog. note, 125.

Cary, Edward, recommendation of, ii. 290, 292.
Cary, Elizabeth. *See* Fairfax, Elizabeth Cary.
Cary, Henry, mention of, ii. 125 n.
Cary, Mary (Randolph), mention of, ii. 125 n., 126.
Cary, Miles, mention of, ii. 125 n.
Cary, Robert. *See* Cary, Robert & Co.
Cary, Robert, & Co., order for wine for Washington, iii. 177, 178; deferring of payment to, 250; mention of, 266; letter from, iv. 332.
Cary, Wilson, of *Towlston*, mention of, i. 22 n.
Catawbas, the, possibility of being sent to Washington's assistance, i. 111; mention of, 122, 180; presents given to, 150; ii. 238; biog. note, i. 186; terms of, 228; warriors furnished Virginia regiment, 357; ii. 28, 54, 55; guns for, 4; treatment of, 20; interpreter of, 29; garrison for fort of, 53; attitude of, 56; joined by Nottoways and Tuscaroras, 58; escort for, 65, 78; Captain Bullen's scheme, 86; false report of prisoners taken by, 284, 286; depredations of, 339 n.; misconduct of, 341, 342, 369, 370; sending of, to Raystown, iii. 36.
Caton, Captain, arrival at Fort Cumberland, i. 123; accusation against, 196, 281–283, 285; orders for, 360; delivery of forage at house of, ii. 283.
Caton, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Centinel 10 (article so signed severely criticising officers of Virginia regiment), reassurances respecting, i. 368–371, 375, 376; ii. 1; Virginia officers' refutation of charges in, i. 382–385; Colonel Richard Bland's refutation of, 386.
Chambers, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Champe, Anne (Carter), mention of, i. 98.
Champe, Colonel John, letters from, i. 98, 102; biog. note, 98.
Chandler, Rev. Thomas Bradbury, appeal for appointment of bishops in America, iv. 116.
Channing, Dr. Edward, reference to, iii. 344 n.
Chaplin, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Chapman, ——, mention of, i. 363; iii. 101.
Chapman, Captain, cargo of tea for Maryland and Virginia, v. 44, 45.
Chapman, Nathaniel, executor to estate of Augustine Washington, iii. 396; executor to estate of Lawrence Washington, 402.
Charlestown, S. C., description of, 1757, ii. 174, 175.
Charlton, Edward, purchase of bond, iv. 197, 198, 205, 235; letter from, biog. note, 205; mention of, v. 146.
Chase, Samuel, votes as candidate for governor of Maryland, iv. 119 n.
Chelsea, description of, iii. 292.
Cherokees, the, Governor Sharpe's speech to, i. 61; possibility of being sent to Washington's assistance, 111; mention of, 122, 123, 180; attitude towards French and Shawanese, 149; ii. 215; presents given to, i. 150; message sent to, 186, 347; expedition against Shawanese, 208; warriors furnished Virginia regiment, 218, 353, 374; ii. 4, 28, 55, 63, 76, 106, 107, 262, 263, 271, 368; march to Winchester, i. 227, 230, 238; ii. 96, 121; Fort Loudoun in country of, i. 228; ii. 21, 53, 61, 227; hostile attitude of Senekas, i. 259; ceremony attending reception of, 357; treatment of, 366; ii. 20, 134; interpreter for, 29; attitude towards English, 56, 123, 124; joined by Nottoways and Tuscaroras, 58; scalps and prisoners, 79, 111; Captain Bullen's scheme concerning, 86; reconnoitring, 91, 94, 123; iii. 34, 38, 40–43, 47; value of friendship of, ii. 96, 116; death of Swallow, 90, 102; provisions for, 128, 129, 156, 157; dissatisfaction of, 153, 154, 167; arrest as spies, 153, 155; congress with Six Nations, 208; horses for, 225; desire to conciliate, 237, 238; employment of, 285; deception of Raven warrior, 285, 286, 291; Shawanese mistaken for, 296–298; shooting of soldier, 302; depositions respecting, 307–317; depredations of, 339; miscon

duct of, 362; soldier deserted to nation of, iii. 31; revenge of, 117; league with Creeks against Southern Colonies, 166; attack on Captain Gist, 178; prospects in expedition against, 184; capture by Cherokees of Fort Loudoun in Cherokee country, 197; intention to extirpate, 197; appropriations and command for expedition against, 211; Colonel Grant's march through country of, 217 n.; defeat near Etchoe, 218 n.; Attakullakulla's speech to Colonel Byrd, 220; war against English discouraged by French, 220, 223; peace negotiations, 224 n., 225 n.; uprising of 1774, iv. 349, 350; boundary between Virginia and country of, v. 1-3; sale of land to Transylvania Co., 89-91, 133, 134, 152, 153; title to land beyond the Alleghanies, 134.

Chester, David, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.

Chester, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.

Cheswell, Miss, courtship of, i. 335.

Chew, ——, mention of, i. 184, 185.

Chew, Lieutenant Coleby, recommendation of, ii. 50; mention of, 168, 300, 392; iii. 49, 92; promotion of, ii. 170, 205, 215; enclosure for, 172; box sent to, 265, 270; shooting of officers in mistake for Indians, 276; skirmish near Fort Du Quesne, 294 n.; pursuit of Indians, iii. 9; letter from, journal of reconnoitring trip to Fort Du Quesne, 39; reconnoitring, 47; death of, 113, 114; claim to soldiers' bounty land, iv. 352.

Chew, Joseph, letters from, i. 200; ii. 49, 139, 168, 172, 265, 300, 303, 390, 392; iii. 49, 92, 113; iv. 351; biog. note, i. 200; mention of, ii. 270; iii. 121, 124.

Chew, Mrs. Joseph, mention of, ii. 300, 303.

Chew, Lieutenant Larkin, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.

Chew, Martha (Taylor), mention of, i. 200 n.

Chew, Thomas, mention of, i. 200 n.

Chichester, ——, title to land in Fairfax Co., iii. 365.

Chickasaws, the, league against English, iii. 220.

Child, ——, mention of, i. 315.

Childs, Hawkins, Washington's election accounts, ii. 399.

Chiles, Paul, Indian battle, ii. 316.

Chinoweth, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Chiswell, Colonel, share in copper mine, i. 231; absence from Williamsburg, 352.

Choat, Christian, memorandum respecting Indian attack, ii. 315.

Choctaws, the, league against English, iii. 220; uprising of, 1774, iv. 349.

Cholmondly, Captain, mention of, i. 68.

Christian, Captain, land patented by, iv. 347.

Christian, Captain Israel, member of council of war, i. 305; accounts of, ii. 129.

Christian, William, dancing class of, iv. 31.

Christian, Captain William, member of council of war, i. 305.

Cittendon, ——, mention of, i. 122.

Claiborne, ——, payment of debt, iv. 9.

Claiborne, C. W., mortgage held by, iv. 48.

Claiborne, N., will of, iv. 283.

Claiborne, Philip, recommendation of James Hill, iv. 87, 96; money paid by executor of, 127, 199.

Claiborne, William, title to land, iv. 283.

Clandinnon, Adam, desertion of, ii. 363.

Clandinnon, John, desertion of, ii. 363.

Clapham, ——, costs in Stromatt's lawsuit against Daniel J. Adams, v. 138.

Clark, ——, wounded at Ticonderoga, ii. 391.

Clark, Binn, mention of, ii. 257.

Clark, Captain, commission of, i. 12; mention of, 21, 24.

Clark, Christopher, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.

Clark, Corporal George, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.

Clark, Corporal James, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Clark, Captain John, commendation of New England troops, ii. 38.
Clarke, Major Thomas, mention of, i. 29, 32.
Clay family, mention of, i. 177 n.
Clay, Lucretia (Hart), mention of, i. 5 n.
Cleveland, James, sale of corn, iv. 288; engagement as overseer to Washington's western land, 315; mention of, v. 98–100; letters from, 102, 104, 153, 166, 171, 172; biog. note, 102; illness of, 102, 104; extracts from instructions to, 103 n.; purchase of provisions, 131; Valentine Crawford's offer of assistance to, 144; sale of runaway servants, 176; loss of provisions and papers, 177.
Clifford, ——, forwarding of letter to prevent landing of tea, v. 45.
Cloud, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Cloyd, ——, fortifications at place of, ii. 186.
Coates family, mention of, iv. 272 n.
Cobb, Edith (Marot), mention of, i. 273 n.
Cobb, Colonel Samuel, letter from, biog. note, i. 273.
Coburn, Captain James, transportation of drums and colors to Virginia, v. 74, 80, 81, 100.
Cockburn, —— (Bronaugh), mention of, iii. 340.
Cockburn, Dr., mention of, iii. 341.
Cockburn, Dr. Martin, death of, iii. 340; purchase of land, iv. 4.
Cockburn, Mrs., mention of, iv. 4 n.
Cocke, James, recruiting money, ii. 304; appointment as commissioner to examine accounts, 305 n.; auditor of Virginia, iv. 142 n.; Delaware lottery tickets, v. 58.
Cocke, Captain Thomas, journal of, biog. note, i. 117; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; mention of, 299; member of council of war, 301, 331; dissatisfaction of, 341; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; accounts of, ii. 114; date of commission, 144.
Cocke, Lieutenant William, signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Cockener, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Cockran, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Cocks, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Coffland, Corporal William, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Coil, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Coke, Edward, purchase of servant, v. 32.
Colder, Governor, extract from letter to Board of Trade, iii. 338 n.; decision in suit brought against Stephen Van Rensselaer by British officers, 338 n., 339.
Cole, Aug., desertion of, i. 185.
Coleman, James, mention of, ii. 309.
Collieux, Sergeant Charles, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Collins, Captain, removal of powder from magazine at Williamsburg, v. 162, 163 n.
Collins, James, pursuit of Indians, ii. 312.
Collins, Joseph, letter to John Bates, ii. 311.
Collins, Major, examination of Indian ruins, iv. 212.
Colston, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Colston, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Columbia College, starting of, iv. 5 n.
Colville, ——, executor to Colville estate, iv. 28.
Colville, Catherine, legacy to relatives of, iv. 28 n.
Colville, Thomas, will of, iv. 28 n., 29; settlement of estate, 60, 74, 124, 247, 248.
Combs, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Commissions, in Virginia regiment, i. 8, 11–13, 36, 37, 41, 44, 49, 76, 79, 118, 251, 253, 274, 309, 313; ii. 3, 57, 73, 79, 115, 120, 148, 150, 155, 166, 170, 187, 190, 283, 287, 288, 298–300, 331, 377; iii. 5, 106, 123, 150; Colonel Innes' and Washington's, i. 11, 12, 54; in Maryland regiment, 35; King's *versus* provincial, 48, *facing* 56, 144, 148, 173, 176, 201; King's for Virginia regiment, 129, 229, 239, 252, 376; ii. 3, 24; purchase of, in King's regulars, i. 160; ii. 253; to recruit for Royal Americans, 22; to superintend Indian affairs, 75; pay due provincial rank for colonial officers transferred to regular troops, iii. 152, 197; in American army, v. 166; of General Gates, 175.

Committees, resolves of Fairfax, v. 23, 35, 109 n.; reading of Bryan Fairfax's letter in Alexandria, 34; letter from Charles Co., Md., to Fairfax Co., Va., 44; forming of, 86 n.; choice of delegates for Virginia Convention, 96, 97, 107 n.; collections for ammunition, etc., by Fairfax, 96, 100, 109, 111, 112, 134–136; purchase of ammunition by Fairfax, 107, 108; purchase of ammunition by Loudoun, 107, 108; meeting of Fairfax. 107 n.; organization of Fairfax, 109 n.; to prepare petition of North American merchants and traders to House of Commons, 145; at Pittsburg, 177.

Connecticut, boundary questions, iv. 320; arrival of troops under General Wooster, v. 181; supplies granted by, 182.

Connell, ——, delivery of tobacco, iv. 162.

Connolly, John, letters from, iv. 152, 208, 253, 289, 318, 379; v. 3, 8, 101; biog. note, iv. 152; promise to visit George Mason, 288; project of new province on Ohio, 310; Colonel Croghan's claim to western land, 311; appointment as commandant at Fort Pitt, 321 n.; conduct at Fort Pitt, 322 n.; illegal land patents of, 345, 348; persistence in fomenting Indian war, 389 n.; objections to, as commandant at Fort Pitt, 389; sending of warnings to settlers of Indian uprising, 396; land granted to, v. 3; Shawanese message to, 4 n.; charges against, 8 n., 9 n.; appointment of lieutenant, 16; extract from letter of Lord Dunmore to, 31 n.; reference to letter of 63; mention of, 130; arrest of, 177, 178; return to Fort Pitt, 178.

Constantine, Edward, enlistment in Virginia regiment, ii. 163.

Constantine, Patrick, enlistment in Virginia regiment, ii. 163.

Contee, John, mention of, v. 156 n.

Conter, Thomas, letter from, biog. note, v. 156.

Continental Congress, first meeting of, v. 49 n.; extract from letter ridiculing, 86 n.; attitude of King and Parliament towards, 95; retention of garrison at Fort Pitt referred to, 104; establishment of American army, 166; appointment of Washington as commander-in-chief, 174; commission to General Gates, 175; Indian neutrality, 180; adoption of military regulations of Massachusetts, 181; resolution of June 27, 1775, on expedition against Canada, 182; colonial troops taken into service of United Provinces, 184.

Conventions, of Maryland, June 22–25, 1774, v. 18; of Virginia, March, 1775, choice of delegates to Congress, 96, 107 n., 134; of New York, propriety of attempt to occupy post in Highlands, 183.

Conway, Captain, sale of molasses to Washington, iv. 327.

Conway, Captain Francis, mention of, v. 157 n.

Conway, General Henry Seymour, folly of Lord Egmont's plan of government for St. John's, iii. 273 n.

Cook, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.

Cooke, John Esten, mention of, i. 382.

Cooper, ——, agreement with Christopher Gist, i. 7; beaten by soldiers in mistake for Major Baylis, ii. 259; mention of, iii. 45.

Cooper, Rev. Myles, letter from, to Dr. Boucher, iv. 5; scholarly attainments of, 177; Dr. Boucher's friendship for, 178, 193; letters from, 226, 262, 312; biog. note, 226; education of John Parke Custis, 230, 233, 262; death of Patsy Custis, 226, 231; intention to visit

Mount Vernon, 232; extract of letter to, from Washington, 313 n.; letter from, to John Parke Custis, 323; publication of pamphlet entitled *A Friendly Address to all Reasonable Americans*, v. 65.
Cooper, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Copethorn, Captain, sale of blankets to Virginia regiment, ii. 14; arrival at Bristol, iii. 12, 18, 43.
Corbin, Edward, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Corbin, Colonel Richard, mention of, ii. 164; scandal concerning Washington, 182, 204.
Cordery, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Councils of War, minutes of, to consider situation of affairs, i. 16; to regulate pay of officers of Virginia regiment, 28; to consider location of chain of forts, 301, 305; to consider protection of frontiers, 331; to consider demolition of Fort Cumberland, ii. 6–9; Lord Loudoun and southern Governors at Philadelphia, 51–53; to consider letter from Governor Dinwiddie, 64, 65; to consider report of intended attack on Fort Cumberland from Fort Du Quesne, 94, 95; to consider formation of Virginia regiment, drafting from militia, 281, 282.
Counterfeit money, act of Assembly respecting, iv. 183.
Courts-martial, at Fort Dinwiddie, to punish delinquents, i. 94; at Fort Cumberland, to try officer for disrespect, 188; at Winchester, to try Nathan Lewis, 247–249; crimes to be punished by, 372; to try mutiny and desertion, ii. 66; Lord Loudoun's orders to Colonel Stanwix for holding, 70; commission for holding, 150.
Coutts, Rev. William, application for vacant parish in Louisa County, Va., iii. 333.
Cowan, Alexander, letter from, v. 106.
Cowin, James, provisions supplied by, ii. 128.
Cowpar, ——, mention of, i. 33.
Cowper, ——, mention of, iii. 52.
Cowper, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Cox, ——, shooting of, ii. 276; iii. 119.
Cox, Captain, company of, i. 206; Washington's accounts, 357; merchandise for Martha Washington, iv. 272.
Coxe, William, forwarding of box, ii. 265, 271.
Cox's Fort, provisions for, i. 162; boats for, ii. 277.
Craig, Alexander, mention of, iv. 168; v. 153; warrants for soldiers' bounty land, iv. 329.
Craig, Ensign James, mention of, i. 29; thanks of House of Burgesses to, 46.
Craik, Dr. James, mention of, i. 19 n., 330; ii. 268. 385; iii. 81, 201; v. 55; batman of, captured by Indians, i. 96; shipment of goods, 178; increase of pay, 341, 357; fresh meat for Indian prisoners, ii. 156; letters from, 246; iii. 137; biog. note, ii. 246; need of, at Patterson's Fort, 302; electioneering for Washington, 380 n.; iii. 204; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402; birthplace of, iii. 80; signature to officers' address on Washington's resignation, 146; promise to John Kirkpatrick, 156; western land of, iv. 275; v. 81; laborers of, employed as militia, iv. 391; loss of papers of survey of western land, v. 177.
Craik, Marianna (Ewell), mention of, ii. 246 n.
Crawford, ——, death of, v. 17 n.
Crawford, Moses, mention of, iv. 53, 384, 386, 391; commission requested for, 392; illness of, v. 15; death of, 64.
Crawford, Valentine, mention of, ii. 370; iii. 329; iv. 38, 164; v. 11, 63, 99, 100, 155; money received by, iv. 317; rum for Captain Crawford's public house, 318; letters from, 378, 383, 385, 390, 396; v. 12, 16, 30, 54, 142, 176; biog. note, iv. 378; employment of Washington's servants, 379, 381, 386, 391; v. 12; request for commission, iv. 392; advertisement for runaway servant, v. 30; conduct of business for Washing-

ton, 52, 55; intention to continue in Washington's employ, 64; purchase of bounty land on Ohio, 82; goods in possession of, 82; disposal of servants remaining in possession of, 103 n.; accounts with William McGachen, 106.
Crawford, Valentine, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Crawford, Captain William, mention of, i. 281, 308; iii. 182; iv. 78, 170, 171, 328, 383; v. 15, 17; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299; letters from, 381; iii. 295, 329, 364; iv. 15, 37, 52, 56, 76, 117, 121, 164, 274, 293, 300, 310, 317, 387; v. 9, 51, 61, 99, 130; member of council of war, ii. 94; signature to recommendation of Sergeant McCully, 210; orders for, iii. 20 n.; biog. note, 295; selection of Ohio land for Washington, 295–301; extracts of letters to, from Washington, 299 n., 300 n.; survey of land for Washington, 330, 331, 364; recommendation by Washington as surveyor of soldiers' bounty land, 366–368; appointment as surveyor of soldiers' bounty land, iv. 57, 331, 332, 378; home of, 76 n.; Colonel Croghan's land on Ohio, 79; payment of Stephenson's bond, 152; payments to, 198, 269; taxes on Washington's Ohio land, 218; certificate of land taken up for Washington, 345, 347, 348; survey of soldiers' land, 351; purchase of convicts and indented servants for Washington, 364; arrest for debt, 364; purchase of servants from Washington, 385, 386, 390; v. 32, 103, 104, 154, 155; Indian child at house of, iv. 386, 388; number of acres surveyed by, in 1774, 387 n.; in command of militia, 391; employment of Washington's servants as militia, v. 16; command of expedition against Shawanese in Dunmore's War, 31; Washington's will, 47, 54; march to mouth of Great Kanawha, 51, 52; battle of Point Pleasant, 52 n.; slaves of, 64 n.; settling of Washington's western land, 103, 154, 155, 167; sale of Washington's servants, 173, 176.
Cray, Corporal John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Creeks, the, Captain Bullen's scheme concerning, ii. 86; friendship for English, 124; danger of arousing, iii. 117; league with Cherokees against Southern Colonies, 166, 220; uprising of 1774, iv. 349, 350.
Cresap, Daniel, cattle driven to plantation of, i. 152.
Cresap, —— (Johnson), mention of, v. 141 n.
Cresap, Captain Michael, attack on Indians, iv. 385, 388; claim to land on Ohio, v. 51, 52, 64; mention of, 141 n.; in command of riflemen from Maryland, 175.
Cresap, Colonel Thomas, mention of, i. 117, 285; v. 175; in command of volunteers, i. 270; action near Youghiogeny, 271, 272; Indian alarm, 327; sale of land, iii. 400; confidence in success of Walpole's grant, iv. 74; establishment of county court in Youghiogeny County, v. 97; letter from, biog. note, 141; title to land claimed by executors of Lawrence Washington, 141, 142.
Cresap's Fort, garrison for, ii. 53.
Cresley, ——, mention of, v. 12.
Crissop, ——, discharge of, i. 367.
Crissopia (Indian), engagement to go to Kittanning and Fort Du Quesne, i. 190.
Cristy, ——, mention of, v. 9.
Crittendon, Corporal Abraham, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Croghan, George, agreement with John Carlyle, i. 5, 18; criticism of, 26; mention of, 49; attendance at Indian conference, 191; message to, from Colonel Stanwix, ii. 101; examination of French prisoner as Sir William Johnson's deputy, 102; opinion on treatment of Cherokees, 134; Indian alarms around Fort Pitt, iii. 185, 307; criticism of Scull's map of Walpole's Grant, iv. 15 n.; at Fort Pitt, 38; sale of land, 53, 57, 76–79, 117, 118, 121; validity of title to land held on Indian deed, 77, 117, 311; letter from, biog. note, 78; extract from letter to Thomas Wharton, 250 n.; validity of officers' title to bounty land, 275; complaint against Washington, 294;

survey of western land, 294, 295; Shawanese message to, v. 4 n.; charges against, refutation, 8, 9.
Cromley, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Cromley, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Cromley, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Cromwell, ——, purchase of Indian goods, ii. 275; sent to Cherokee country, 368.
Cromwell, Edith, mention of, i. 4 n.
Crook, John, tenant at Mount Vernon, iii. 49.
Croos, Joseph, proposition to build mill, iv. 255.
Crosbies & Trafford, sale of tobacco, iii. 210, 271, 272; shipment of goods from England, 271 n., 272.
Croucher, ——, commendation of, i. 322.
Crown Point, expedition against, project of, i. 216, 285; mention of, 312; Beverly Robinson commissary for, 315; plan of attack, 316; refusal of provincials to act with regulars, 316, 323; French preparations to defend, 356.
Cryler, Martin, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Cucucvetuc, Shawanese village, site of Fort Cumberland, i. 49 n.
Culpepper, Lord, mention of, i. 359 n.
Cultin, Captain Joseph, member of council of war, i. 305.
Cumberland, Duke of, naming of fort in honor of, i. 49 n.; mention of, 205; defeat near Hameln, July 26, 1757, ii. 196, 213; resignation of, 251.
Cumberland, Fort, building of, i. 29, 41, 48; description of, 49 n.; commissary affairs of, 74, 78, 121, 133, 135, 140, 146; ii. 120, 143, 151, 171, 188, 190, 192, 193, 203, 217, 225; Indian goods at, i. 89; ii. 4, 20, 26; skirmishes near, i. 95, 96, 103, 193; alarms from Fort Du Quesne, 96; ii. 91–95, 97, 100, 107, 108, 110, 111, 121, 137, 159; garrison of, i. 122, 128, 143, 263, 304, 329; ii. 53, 333, 395; iii. 64; questions of command, i. 144, 151, 172, 173, 175, 176, 201, 276; court-martial held at, 188; detachment ordered from, 211, 332; removal of stores and ammunition from, 269, 355, 356; council of war to consider chain of forts held at, 301; sickness at, 321; iii. 35, 83; religious services at, i. 322; project to abandon, 344, 350, 372, 378; orders to reinforce, ii. 5; councils to consider project to abandon, 6–12, 16, 17, 64, 65; decision to reinforce, 17; reinforcement of, 18–20, 27–31, 39, 59, 60, 62, 117; Virginia detachments ordered to, in Forbes campaign, 321, 327, 330–332; mention of, 324, 334, 358, 365; iii. 2, 8, 9, 60; new road from, ii. 333 n., 342, 345, 354–356, 378; arrival of Washington, 346; Washington to remain at, 350; tents forwarded to, 364; Maryland troops ordered to Raystown from, 395; neglect to make hay for Forbes expedition, 397; need of covers for gun-locks, iii. 5 n.; ammunition sent to, 12, 14, 16; transportation of stores from, 23, 62, 63, 83; Washington's march from, in Forbes expedition, 62–64, 83, 84, 91; blowing up of magazine, 111.
Cumming, Matthew, mention of, i. 11 n.
Cumming, Sarah. *See* Dinwiddie, Sarah Cumming.
Cunningham, ——, sale of flour, ii. 244.
Cunningham, Captain James, presentation to Lord Loudoun of address of Virginia officers, i. 360; letters from, ii. 49, 211; Captain Stewart's request for letters of recommendation to, 245; Washington's recommendation of William Henry Fairfax, 252; advice to William Henry Fairfax, 253; mention of, 254.
Cunningham, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 402.
Cunningham, Lieutenant Walter, signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Curran, Barney, despatched for Major Montour, i. 103.
Currie, David, attempt to evade being drafted, i. 288.

Curtis, Captain, crew and supplies for, v. 73.
Custis, Daniel Parke, mention of, iii. 151 n.; title to land, iv. 240.
Custis, Eleanor (Calvert), betrothal to John Parke Custis, iv. 188–191; character of, 192, 193, 324; mention of, 245, 337, 366, 371; v. 56, 83, 92, 114, 160; visit to Mount Vernon, iv. 253; marriage of, 330, 369, 373; Washington's kindness to, 336; residence on plantation purchased from William Black, 376.
Custis, Elizabeth, legacies from John Custis, iii. 376, 377, 379, 381.
Custis estate, Washington's management of, Colonel Bernard Moore's bond to, ii. 287, 288 n., 289 n.; Colonel Thomas Moore's bond to, iii. 187, 288–290, 291 n., 292; circumstances of, iv. 9; runaway slaves belonging to, 82; appointment of manager, 87–89, 91–100; inventory of negroes and stock, 97–100; plantation affairs of, 81, 82, 96, 97, 128–130, 134–136, 143–150, 165–168, 171–173, 180–183, 199–201, 206, 221–226, 228, 239–242; land disputes, 150, 200, 240–242; purchase of plantation from William Black, 172, 278, 279, 282–285, 297–300, 327–329, 365, 366, 375–378.
Custis, George Washington Parke, tract on Four-Mile Run bequeathed to, v. 105 n.
Custis, Hancock, legacies from John Custis, iii. 269, 270, 373–375, 379, 380; disposition of property, direct descendants of, 270; recording of will of John Custis, 380.
Custis, Hancock (grandson of Hancock), death of, iii. 270.
Custis, Henry, legacies from John Custis, iii. 270, 375, 376, 379; recording of will of John Custis, 380.
Custis, Hon. John (of Arlington), mention of, iii. 373 n.
Custis, John (son of Hon. John), bequests in will of, direct descendants of, iii. 269; will of, biog. note, 373.
Custis, John (father of Daniel Parke), legacies from John Custis, iii. 374, 378, 381, 382; inscription on tombstone of, 380 n.
Custis, John (son of Hancock), legacy from Hancock Custis, iii. 270.
Custis, John Parke, mention of, iii. 199, 203, 217, 219, 251, 254, 257, 340; iv. 5, 10, 119, 150, 182, 302, 366, 371; v. 56, 72, 83, 92, 160; title to land by inheritance, iii. 270; project of purchase of *Chelsea* for, 292; Dr. Boucher's acceptance of education of, 314–318, 328, 329; illness of, 320, 324, 326, 328; books for, 320; private *versus* public education for, 324, 325; character of, 324–326, 360; iv. 24, 41–46, 84; special attention to be shown to, at school, iii. 327; iv. 8; vacations, iii. 332, 359, 360; expenses of education under Dr. Boucher, 360; iv. 9, 60, 86, 104–106, 109–112, 244; attendance at dancing school, iii. 361; project of European tour, iv. 18–27, 61, 62, 69–73; invitation to go to West River, 29; letters from, 31, 80, 230, 336; biog. note, 31; inoculation of, 34, 50–52, 54, 55, 58, 59; loss of watch, 35; social attention shown to, 42, 43; love affair with Miss Galloway, 44, 45; lack of progress under Dr. Boucher, 73, 74, 80, 83–85, 106, 245; choice of college for, 86, 175–179; betrothal to Eleanor Calvert, 188–193; at King's College, 194, 226, 227, 230–234; tutor of, 198 n.; death of Patsy Custis, 226, 227, 231, 232, 234, 235, 313; letters from, to Martha Washington, 232; sale of horse, 230, 231; wine ordered for, 238; v. 72; Dr. Cooper's commendation of, on return from King's College, iv. 262, 324; Mr. Vardill's commendation of, 262, 263; advantages to be derived from purchase of William Black's plantation, 278; marriage of, 312, 324, 330, 369 n., 373; expenses at King's College, 312, 313, 314 n., 323; letter to, from Dr. Cooper, 323; residence on plantation purchased from William Black, 376, 377; purchase of land for, v. 20; gun from Philadelphia, 113.
Custis, Levan, legacy from Hancock Custis, iii. 270.
Custis, Margaret (Michaell), mention of, iii. 373 n.
Custis, Martha Parke (Patsy), mention of, iii. 199, 203, 217, 219, 250, 254, 257, 270, 340, 361, 362, 366; iv. 5, 11, 19, 31 n., 32, 52, 63, 76, 108, 127, 180, 187; Colonel Bernard

Moore's bond to, iii. 289 n.; Colonel Thomas Moore's bond to, 291 n.; medicine for, iv. 61, 119; betrothal of Eleanor Calvert and John Parke Custis, 190; death of, 226, 227, 232, 234, 235, 237, 313, 400.
Custis, Sarah (Littleton), legacies from John Custis, iii. 373–381; mention of, 373 n.; recording of will of John Custis, 380.
Custis, Sorrowful Margaret. *See* Kendall, Sorrowful Margaret Custis.

Dade, ——, accounts of, iv. 198.
Dade, Baldwin, addition to town of Alexandria, iv. 393.
Dade, Francis, sale of land, iii. 383, 384.
Dagworthy, Ensign, sale and purchase of commissions, i. 160.
Dagworthy, Captain John, soldier from company of, captured by Indians, i. 96; questions of command at Fort Cumberland, 104, 144, 147, 151, 172, 173, 188, 201; ii. 63; mention of, i. 157; ii. 62, 145; military regulations at Fort Cumberland, i. 189; criticism of, 204; in command of Maryland troops, 283; letters from, ii. 91, 97, 135; biog. note, 91; apology for not writing to Washington, 92; express to Colonel Stanwix, 93; letter laid before council of war at Fort Loudoun, 94; false alarm at Fort Cumberland, 98, 100, 108, 117; commissary affairs of Fort Cumberland, 120, 143; assistance for, 362 n.; orders to advance towards Fort Du Quesne, iii. 82, 83.
Daingerfield, Lieutenant William, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of council of war, ii. 6; date of commission, 145; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Dalston, Catherine. *See* Fauquier, Catherine Dalston.
Dalton, Captain John, mention of, i. 4 n., 148, 250; ii. 360; iii. 12, 19, 44, 71; in command of militia company, i. 267; accounts of, 340; consultation with Colonel Fairfax, ii. 98; commissary affairs of Virginia regiment, 195; cargo shipped to West Indies, iv. 134; opinion on Boston Port Bill, v. 35; settlement of *The Bloomery* partnership, 125.
Dalton, Robert, pursuit of Indian, ii. 307.
Dalton, Timothy, deposition of, ii. 307, 310.
Dandridge, Agnes (West), mention of, iv. 95 n.
Dandridge, Anna Maria. *See* Bassett, Anna Maria Dandridge.
Dandridge, Bartholomew, letters from, iv. 91, 94, 285, 297, 327, 365; biog. note, 91; mention of, 93 n., 100, 172; v. 118 n.; lawsuit, iv. 242; land titles, 283, 285; slaves deeded in trust to, 302.
Dandridge, Elizabeth. *See* Aylett, Elizabeth Dandridge.
Dandridge, Frances (Jones), mention of, iv. 91 n., 300.
Dandridge, John, mention of, iii. 151 n.; iv. 91 n.
Dandridge, Martha. *See* Aylett, Martha Dandridge.
Dandridge, Mary (Burbridge), mention of, iv. 91 n., 181, 300, 330, 336.
Dandridge, Nancy, mention of, iv. 330.
Dandridge, Spotswood, surveys of western land, v. 1.
Dandridge, William, mention of, iv. 93 n.; letter from, biog. note, 95; payment of debt of Colonel William Dandridge, 127, 199; slaves allotted to Martha Washington from estate of Colonel Dandridge, 302; sale of plantation, 378.
Dandridge, Colonel William, mention of, iv. 95 n.; payment of debt through William Dandridge, Jr., 127, 199; slaves left to Martha Washington, 302.
Daniel, Son & Wallace, payment for St. Lawrence Posey's schooling, iv. 363.
Dansie, Captain, mention of, i. 242, 359.
Dartmouth, Earl of. *See* Legge, William.
Daun, Marshall, Prussian victories over, iii. 117.
Davenport, ——, bearer of message from Mr. Atkin to Washington, ii.

103; bearer of message from Ensign Thompson to Mr. Atkin, 105.
Davenport, George, printing of treasury notes, ii. 305 n.
Davenport, Joseph, letters from, iii. 229, 280; iv. 98; biog. note, iii. 229; inventory of slaves and stock of Custis estate on York River, iv. 99; letter to Lund Washington, 161; tobacco raised by, 221; percentage of profits, 222.
Davenport, Molly, preparation of mourning for Washington family at Mount Vernon, iv. 227.
Davidson, James, letter from, iv. 157.
Davis, ——, exercise of Independent Company of Prince William, v. 150, 151; mention of, 164.
Davis, David, apprehension for desertion, iii. 86; pay of, 108, 112, 113, 127.
Davis, G. L., reference to, v. 156 n.
Davis, John, accounts of, ii. 129.
Davis, Pierce, sale of land, iii. 375.
Davis, Sergeant Richard, apprehension of deserters in Maryland, ii. 162; deposition of, 163.
Dean, Ensign John, testimony respecting embezzlement of military stores, i. 196; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; member of council of war, 331; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; resignation of, ii. 120; date of commission, 145.
Deane, Silas, mention of, i. 200 n.
De Berdt, Dennis, Jr., signature to letter of firm, iii. 369.
De Berdt, Dennys, signature to letter of firm, iii. 369.
De Berdts, Lee & Sayre, letter from, iii. 368.
Dedrick, David, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Defeaver, John, instructions for, i. 74; complaint of, 145.
Degges, Colonel, mention of, i. 339.
Deheysen, ——, condemnation of, i. 136.
De Keyser, Ensign, dismissal of, i. 171; date of commission, ii. 145.
De Lancey, Governor James, forwarding of provisions for expedition against Crown Point, i. 315; sending of New York militia to relief of Fort William Henry, ii. 168; at Fort Edward, 173; mention of, 392; taking of Fort Frontenac, iii. 92.
De Lancey, Oliver, at Fort Edward, ii. 173.
Delaney, Colonel, wounded at Ticonderoga, ii. 398.
Delaware, lottery of, iv. 198, 330, 331; v. 57, 58, 91, 92.
Delawares, the, mention of, i. 180, 191; ii. 393; conference with Six Nations, 1295; chief of, ii. 134; treaty with Pennsylvania, 285; peace negotiations, 383; size of tribe, 1759, iii. 166; attitude towards Washington, 166; reconnoitring near Venango, 195; alarm at encroachments of English settlers, iv. 250 n.; council at Pittsburg, 388 n.; causes which led to Dunmore's war, 389; bearers of message to Shawanese, v. 4; attitude in Dunmore's war, 6, 10.
Demere, Captain Paul, sent to South Carolina fort, ii. 227.
Denny, Governor William, member of council at Philadelphia, ii. 51; letter from, to Colonel Stanwix, 133; mention of, 137; request for stationing of two companies of Royal Americans at Reading, 196; letter from, 207; letter to, from Sir William Johnson, 208; letter laid before Virginia council, 274.
Dent, Elizabeth, letter from, i. 74; mention of, iii. 18.
Deserters, from the French, i. 16; punishment of, 31, 183, 282, 285, 321; ii. 22, 42, 66, 150, 152, 188, 196, 202; iii. 32; apprehension of, i. 84, 136, 139, 154, 185; ii. 185, 186, 273, 337; iii. 58, 86; escape of, i. 85; reward for apprehension of, 119, 351; ii. 217, 232, 240; iii. 107, 108, 147; request for instructions respecting, i. 137, 169; from militia, 267, 293, 294, 309, 314, 333; court-martial to try, 267; number of, 280; ii. 147; iii. 101, 206; advertisement for, in Virginia Gazette, i. 355; escape to Fort Du Quesne, 356; protection of, 365, 373; ii. 160-162; intelligence received from, 9; pardon of, 23, 188, 329; from troops ordered to South Carolina, 84; inquiry concerning, 190; Governor Dinwiddie's request for list of, 245; from Rays-

town, 363; from Fort Loudoun, iii. 153.
Dick, ——, sale of pigs, ii. 354.
Dick, Captain, mention of, ii. 278 n.
Dick, Charles, desire to resign as commissary, i. 78; letters from, 87; ii. 386; biog. note, i. 87; list of Indian goods, 89; commissary affairs of Virginia regiment, 106, 119, 121, 132, 137, 152, 155; agreement with Andrew Shepherd, 134; accounts of, 358; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Dick, Dr. Elisha C., mention of, i. 87 n.
Dick, James, & Stewart, letter to, from Philadelphia merchants, iii. 349; signature to letters concerning Non-importation Resolves of Maryland, 354.
Dick, Mary (Milnor), mention of, iv. 271 n.
Dick, William, mention of, iv. 271 n.
Dickinson, Adam, rumor respecting Indians to join Lord Loudoun, ii. 262, 263.
Dickinson, Captain, mention of, i. 305, 307; garrison necessary at fort of, 306; orders for, ii. 186; ammunition for, 263.
Dickinson, Fort, expedition from, i. 109; garrison for, ii. 53, 72; mention of, i. 285.
Digges family, reference to genealogy of, v. 152 n.
Digges, George, letter from, biog. note, v. 152.
Digges, Ignatius, Governor Eden dines with, iv. 130; claret for Washington delivered to, 131.
Dilinn, Jacob, memorandum respecting Indian attack, ii. 315.
Dillard, Captain, mention of, ii. 312.
Dinwiddie, Elizabeth, mention of, i. 11.
Dinwiddie, Fort, building of, i. 93, 106; description of, 94 n.; commissary affairs at, 106–108, 119, 151; pay of garrison, 131, 137, 261; ii. 15; sickness in, i. 208, 261; Indian alarm at, 258–260; dissatisfaction of garrison, 286, 287; garrison of, 306; ii. 185; detachment marched from, 85; skirmish near, i. 187; Captain Bullitt in command of, ii. 200, 201.
Dinwiddie, Governor Robert, appointment of Colonel Carlyle as commissary of Virginia regiment, i. 4 n.; letters from, 11, 13, 29, 31, 42, 112, 147, 170, 213, 217, 227, 232, 237, 241, 243, 266, 274, 279, 295, 313, 342, 353, 355, 364, 377; ii. 2, 17, 23, 27, 42, 44, 60, 61, 73, 75, 83, 85, 96, 110, 118, 123, 141, 149, 169, 187, 188, 202, 205, 214, 217, 224, 237; biog. note, i. 11; mention of, 25, 28, 36, 39, 50, 53, 62, 82, 116, 120 n., 123, 142, 146, 177, 178, 181, 186, 215, 224, 242, 249, 251, 256, 257, 282, 292, 294, 336 n.; ii. 11, 70, 125, 152, 175, 245, 272; iii. 103 n.; advice respecting M. La Force, i. 37; Captain Peyrouny's commission, 40; affair of the pistole fee, 42 n., 43 n.; orders of, 47, 231, 323; ii. 14, 16, 64, 65, 80 n., 127, 185, 245; value of commission from, i. 48; absence of, 54; ii. 55, 56, 63; scheme of Independent Companies, i. 58; Virginia lottery, 68; commendation of Washington, 75, 77; instructions for Washington, 78, 79; ii. 71; writes to General Shirley of situation at Fort Cumberland, i. 105; Governor Shirley's proposal of meeting at Philadelphia, 115; questions of rank at Fort Cumberland, 145, 201; criticism of, 151, 183; promotion of Lieutenant Duncanson, 164; letter from, to General Shirley, 175; desire to sound intentions of confederate Indian nations, 192; erection of Fort Loudoun at Winchester, 202; situation at frontier, 209–211; authorization of courts-martial, 214; misunderstanding with Speaker Robinson, 222; transfer of Virginia regiment to King's regulars, 252; imperfect directions to Washington, 264, 265; ii. 18; address to Lord Loudoun, i. 321 n.; permission for Butts Roberts to procure substitute, 339; treatment of Captain Cocke, 341; project of demolishing Fort Cumberland, 344, 350; ii. 6, 9, 17, 39, 65; accounts of, i. 352; ceremony attending reception of Indians, 357; reflections cast on by article *Centinel 10*, 368; opinion of Washington, 375; enlistment of servants, 380; ii. 16, 77; application of Virginia officers for redress, 382; in-

structions from Earl of Holderness, 388; in council at Williamsburg, ii. 12; Colonel Carlyle's accounts, 13; militia, 15; Captain McKenzie's request for assistance of, 47; member of council at Philadelphia, 51; return to Williamsburg, 59; council of war to consider letter of, 64; augmentation of Virginia forces, 66; letter to, from Washington, 78; regimental returns, 95; proclamation respecting Mr. Atkin and the Indians, 105; extract from letter to Colonel Bouquet, 133; Indian dissatisfaction, 147; commission for William Henry Fairfax, 149, 155; disposal of appropriations, 153; proclamation respecting recruiting for Royal Americans, 161; cause of decrease of esteem for Washington, 182; accusation against Captain Peachey, 183; retention of forts in Augusta Co., 186; appointment of William Ramsay as commissary, 191; contract with William Ramsay, 218; pay of officers in South Carolina, 226; in favor of offensive measures, 229; departure from America, 230, 239 n., 256, 257; letter to, from Captain Robert Stewart, 231; Captain Peachey's arrears, 236; Captain Peachey's reduction, 237; letter from, to Captain Stewart, 239; Captain Hall's request for recommendation to, 248; Indian goods, 257; promise to Captain Stewart of appointment as adjutant of militia, iii. 134; proclamation of 1754, granting bounty land to Virginia officers, 159; iv. 40, 161 n., 357.

Dinwiddie (Indian). *See* Tanacharisson.

Dinwiddie, Rebecca, mention of, i. 11 n.

Dinwiddie, Sarah (Cumming), mention of, i. 118 n.

Dismal Swamp, draining of, Washington's expenses for, iii. 276 n., 277 n., 278 n., 279 n.; hopes for success, 336.

Disputes, among officers of Independent Companies, i. 11, 12; between Governor and Assembly of Virginia, 36; of precedence in rank at Fort Cumberland, 144, 147, 151, 168, 172, 175, 176, 188, 201, 203; between Sir John St. Clair and Colonel Adam Stephen, iii. 81, 88, 98; of command at Fort Loudoun, 141; between England and the Colonies, 264, 265, 275-277, 336, 342, 343, 345-356; iv. 400; v. 18, 19, 21-29, 35-44; boundary questions, iii. 298 n., 301 n., 305; iv. 15, 16, 152 n., 253 n., 289, 318-321, 383, 389; v. 1-3; land questions, iii. 396 n., 397 n.; iv. 1-5, 11, 12, 33, 38, 39, 52, 53, 63, 101-103, 117, 118, 150, 240, 241; v. 51, 52, 64, 93, 141, 142; between Presbyterians and Church of England party in New York, iv. 6; Colonel Henderson's right to purchase land from Cherokees, v. 90 n., 134.

Dixon, ——, Mrs. Savage's annuity, iv. 108, 141, 142.

Dixon, Jeremiah, survey of Pennsylvania and Maryland boundary, iii. 298 n.; compass of, v. 11.

Dixon, Roger, election to Virginia House of Burgesses, iii. 363; business status of, iv. 236.

Dobbin, Susannah. *See* Rutherford, Susannah Dobbin.

Dobbs, Fort, garrison for, ii. 53.

Dobbs, Governor Arthur, intention to consult with Governor Dinwiddie, i. 38, 50; extract from letter from Governor Dinwiddie, 68 n.; order on, 82; North Carolina cattle, 121, 135; provisions for North Carolina troops, 144; North Carolina troops sent to New York, 216; member of council at Philadelphia, ii. 51; at Williamsburg, 59.

Dobbs, Major, appearance of troops at Alexandria, i. 59; apprehension of deserter, 185; expedition against Crown Point and Niagara, 216, 317.

Dobson, Captain, amanuensis for Captain Orme, i. 70.

Dodd, Edward, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Doe, —— (aid-de-camp to General Stanwix), introduction of Rev. Andrew Burnaby to General Stanwix, iii 190.

Donaldson, Colonel, death of, ii. 391.

Donalson, Colonel, boundary between Virginia and Cherokee country, v. 2 n.

Donelson, John, signature to circu-

lar letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356.
Donville, Le Sieur, death of, i. 216 n.; mention of, 222.
Dorrel, ——, mention of, i. 264.
Dorrell, ——, sale of land, iii. 49.
Dorrington, David, mention of, iv. 93 n.
Dorrington, Susannah (Dandridge), mention of, iv. 93 n.
Doster, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Dougherty, ——, timidity in accepting cargo of articles for Martha Washington, iv. 272.
Douglas, —— land surveys, iv. 345.
Douglas, Colonel, Sir James, recommendation of Captain McKenzie to General Amherst, iii. 193.
Dow, John, accounts of, ii. 367; mention of, 396; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 403.
Downe, Lord (Henry Pleydell), character and death of, iii. 228, 229.
Drake, William, boundary between Virginia and the Cherokee country, v. 2 n.
Draper family, mention of, i. 177.
Duane, William, reference to, ii. 73 n.
Duché, —— (Hopkinson), marriage of, iii. 191.
Duché, Rev. Jacob, marriage of, iii. 191.
Duckworth, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Dudstone, John, legacy from John Washington, iii. 386.
Duggin, Captain, lack of power to keep militia on frontier, ii. 313.
Duke family, mention of, i. 133 n.
Dulany, Daniel, expense of European tour, iv. 70; commendation of Dr. Myles Cooper, 178.
Dulany, Lloyd, request for use of house belonging to Washington, iv. 74; commendation of Dr. Myles Cooper, 178; to dine with Dr. Boucher, 194.
Dunbar, Colonel Thomas, mention of, i. 66, 90 n.; at Braddock's defeat, 71, 72; biog. note, 72; intention to march to Philadelphia, 74; departure for Albany, 110; neglect of frontiers, 390.
Duncan, ——, capture of runaway servants, v. 176, 177.
Duncan, Patrick, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Duncanson, Lieutenant James, recommendation of, i. 146, 164; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; recovery from wounds, iii. 123; signature to Virginia officer's address on Washington's resignation, 146.
Duncanson, Captain Robert, letter from, i. 164; mention of, iii. 123.
Dunkards. *See* Tunkers.
Dunkers. *See* Tunkers.
Dunlap, William, postmaster of Philadelphia in Franklin's absence, ii. 192.
Dunmore, Fort, naming of, iv. 322 n.; use of name instead of Pitt, v. 3, 8, 31 n., 54, 177.
Dunmore, Lady, expectation of arrival in Williamsburg, iv. 332.
Dunmore, Lord (John Murrray), dissolution of Virginia Assembly, iii. 355 n.; v. 9 n.; letters from, iv. 229; v. 158; jurisdiction over Pittsburg and vicinity, iv. 249, 280, 289–291, 319–321, 391; v. 11, 31 n., 52, 53; visit to Fort Pitt, iv. 253, 292; Connolly's opinion of, 253; promise to Major Crawford, 276, 296, 310; project of creating new county, including Pittsburg, 289, 311, 319, 391; v. 11; land grant to John Connolly, iv. 292; mention of, 325, 396; issuing of warrants for soldiers' bounty land, 249, 280, 281, 290, 329, 345, 352, 395 n.; v. 88 n.; report of Indian outbreak, iv. 350, 379; attitude in Indian war, 389 n.; v. 12; boundary between Virginia and Cherokee country, 3; extract from letter to John Connolly, 31 n.; expedition against Shawanese, 31, 32, 51 n., 52, 54; land dispute between Washington and Colonel Cresap, 51, 64; extract from letter to Earl of Dartmouth, 56; termination of Indian war, 61 n., 81; action of Mingoes at treaty of Camp Charlotte, 62; Transylvania purchase from Cherokees, 90; disobedience of orders of, 104; policy towards Mingoes and Shawanese, 101; removal of powder from magazine at

Williamsburg, 160, 162, 164 n., 165.
Dunmore's war, mention of, iii. 295 n.; accusation against Lord Dunmore of fomenting, iv. 253 n.; Indian outbreak, 349, 350; commencement of hostilities, 379–381, 383–385; v. 1; Indian attacks, iv. 385, 386, 388; v. 10, 13, 14, 16, 31, 46; Michael Cresap's attack on Indians, iv. 385, 388; massacre of Logan family, 385, 386 n., 388; flight of settlers, 383, 386, 388, 389, 391, 396; v. 10, 31; conference with Indians at Pittsburg, iv. 388; cause of Indian uprising, 389; Shawanese intention to cut off frontier inhabitants, 396; Shawanese answer to conciliatory message, v. 4 n., 5 n.; Captain Connolly's opinion on course advisable towards hostile Indians, 5, 6, 8; attitude of Shawanese, 4–6, 8, 9; building of forts, iv. 381, 384, 397; v. 5, 8, 10–14, 52, 54; pursuit of Indians, 14, 16; expedition against Shawanese, 31, 51–53; battle of Point Pleasant, 52 n.; peace negotiations, 52, 54, 55, 61 n.; treaty of Camp Charlotte, 61, 81, 102; action of Mingoes, 61–63; expenses of, 88, 89; inquiry respecting course to be pursued at close of, 101.
Dunwick, ——, bid on making of muskets for Virginia, v. 113.
Du Plesis, ——, death of, iii. 96.
Du Quesne, Fort, Braddock's defeat near, i. 70; garrison of, 99; ii. 111, 123, 136, 146, 151, 284, 353, 375; iii. 4 n., 42; effect of attempting, i. 160; Major Grant's defeat near, 379 n.; iii. 111, 113; attitude of English towards, i. 390; advisability of expedition against, 394, 395; ii. 87, 229; expectation of attack from, 68, 91–95, 97, 110, 121; capture of Sergeant Fent near, i. 78; skirmish near, ii. 89, 90, 293; danger of Tunkers giving intelligence at, 232; expedition against, 301, 391; iii. 3, 4, 6 n., 30, 35, 36, 44, 50, 57, 92, 94, 95, 97, 104; mention of, 329 n., 334, 365; iii. 60, 132; iv. 76 n., 382 n.; cutting of new road to, ii. 333 n., 342, 345, 354–356, 378, 396; iii. 22, 35; reconnoitring near, 347, 353, 375; iii. 34, 38, 40–43, 47; change of plans in expedition against, 4 n.; evacuation of, by French, 4 n., 155; desertion of express to, 64, 65; Colonel Dagworthy ordered to advance towards, 82; preparations to attack, 120–124, 126, 128–131.
Dutch, threatening of, for non-resistance, i. 91.
Duties, Stamp Tax, iii. 264, 275–277; v. 28; importation and transportation of West India rum, iv. 303, 304, 371, 372, 392; on American imports, iii. 343, 344, 346, 347, 349, 351, 352; v. 21, 23, 24, 28, 29, 35, 38; question of Parliament's right to impose, 21, 24, 25, 27–29, 38–43; on tea, 24, 28, 37, 38.
Dyer, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Eastey, Thomas, enlistment as volunteer, i. 273.
Easton, Captain, shipment of tobacco, iv. 135, 143, 224.
Easton, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Ebbing and flowing well, description of, iii. 214.
Echoles, John, Indian depredations, ii. 308.
Ecuyer, Captain, in command at Fort Pitt during blockade by Western Indians, iii. 256 n.
Eden, Hon. Caroline, legacy from Lord Baltimore, iv. 113; claim to proprietary of Maryland, 114–116; intention to visit Mount Vernon, 130.
Eden, Governor Robert, living for Dr. Boucher, iv. 69; European tour for John Parke Custis, 70, 73; Walpole's grant, 74; will of Lord Baltimore, 107, 112; executor to Lord Baltimore, 113; acknowledgment of Henry Harford as Proprietary, 114 n.; manner of receiving Lord Baltimore's will, 115, 116; purchase of whaleboat for Washington, 116; intention to visit Mount Vernon, 130; at Benedict Calvert's, 190; betrothal of Eleanor Calvert and John Parke Custis, 191; to dine with Dr. Boucher, 194; relative value of Maryland and Virginia currency, 245; visit to Mount Vernon, 353, 354; Washington's appeal

to, in behalf of Sergeant Hughes, 395 n.
Eden, Thomas, order on, from Washington, iv. 332.
Eden, Thomas, & Co., letters from, iv. 333; v. 7.
Edmiston, William, extract from letter to Lord Baltimore, iii. 305 n.
Edmonson, Sergeant Thomas, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300; mention of, ii. 294.
Edward, Fort, information from, i. 168; refugees from Fort William Henry, ii. 173.
Edward's fort, defeat of Captain Mercer at, i. 223, 243, 247; garrison of, ii. 72, 321; situation and garrison, 96.
Edwards, Isaac, mention of, v. 87.
Edwards, Joshua, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Edwards, Meridah, mention of, iii. 390.
Eggleston, Joseph, application for position of manager of Custis estate, iv. 96.
Egmont, Lord (John Perceval), project of establishing feudal government on island of St. John's, iii. 273.
Eilbeck, Sarah (Edgar), illness of, v. 94, 95, 107; mention of, 135.
Elections, Virginia, insult to Washington at, i. 158; Washington's election to House of Burgesses, ii. 343, 344, 346, 349, 360, 381–386, 388–390, 397–400; iii. 157; candidates for Fairfax Co., 1758, ii. 346; Stafford and Westmoreland burgesses, 1758, 360; Fairfax and Loudoun burgesses, 1758, 379; alphabetical poll for Frederick Co., 1758, 401; Frederick Co. elections, 1761, iii. 201–204; poll for Frederick Co., 1761, 216 n.
Elibank, Lord (Alexander Murray), recommendation of Captain McKenzie, iii. 193.
Elliott, ——, embezzlement of military stores, i. 196.
Elliott, Andrew, appointment as commissioner to complete boundary line of Pennsylvania and Virginia, iv. 319 n.
Ellis, Governor Henry, in Leghorn, Andrew Burnaby's commendation of, iii. 269.
Ellis, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Elzey, Captain, in command of Fairfax militia, i. 111.
England, civil affairs of, the pistole fee in Virginia, i. 36 n., 37 n., 42 n.; embarkation of King for Hanover, 68; union of King and Parliament, 178, 179; overtures of accommodation from France, 159; misrepresentation of America, 67, 199; neglect of Virginia, 236; military appointments in America, 229, 230, 240, 257, 387; ii. 33; iii. 217, 265; French encroachments in America, i. 387, 388; supplies granted for French war in America, 391; ii. 388 n.; possible impeachment of Duke of Newcastle and Lord Anson, 38; opposition to vigorous measures on American frontiers, 87; ministerial changes, 251; iii. 215, 227, 278, 337; v. 126; court of inquiry to try Sir John Mordaunt, ii. 251; Pitt's accession to ministry, 279 n.; policy of Pitt, 387, 388 n.; Congress at Augsburg, terms of peace, iii. 213, 225 n.; marriage and coronation of George III., 214, 227; resignation of William Pitt, 227; mission of de Bussy, 227, 228; treaty of peace at Paris, 248; stamp tax, 264, 275–277; political disturbances, 278; discontent in American Colonies, 336; iv. 400; grants of land on island of St. John's, iii. 337, 338; British officers' claim to land in Van Rensselaer tract, 338, 339; Non-importation Resolves in America, 343–356; appointment of bishops for America, iv. 116 n.; need of instructions in America for opening of Potomac, 123; Boston Port Bill, v. 18, 35–37; royalist view of differences with America, 21–29, 34–44; beginning of corruption in Parliament, 43; adjournment of Parliament, 78; attitude of ministerial party towards America, 78, 125; attitude of King and Parliament towards America, 95; denunciation of American rebellion, 112; American sympathizers in England, 125–127; Lord North's conciliatory motion,

126; general review of militia in England, 127.
English, Mrs., mention of, i. 184.
English regulars, rank when serving with Provincial troops, i. 48, *facing* 56, 144 n., 145 n., 147, 173, 323, 333; expedition against Fort Du Quesne under General Braddock, 57, 59–61, 64–67, 70–73, 83–85, 134, 135, 198, 389; pursuit of French ships from Brest, 68; capture of French ships, 86, 312; expedition against Crown Point and Niagara under General Shirley, 216, 254, 285, 312, 316, 323; appointments in, 229, 230, 240, 257; ii. 33, 45 n., 82, 253; iii. 35, 217, 234, 280 n.; payment for apprehension of deserters, i. 276; loss of island of Minorca, 212, 333, 358; transportation of troops and provisions to Oswego under Colonels Webb and Bradstreet, 316, 323; loss of Oswego, August 14, 1756, 360, 361; arrival of regiments in New York, ii. 38; purchase of companies in, 46, 211, 253; iii. 171, 226, 250, 255; protection of Southern Provinces in America, ii. 51–53, 74; expedition against Louisburg under Lord Loudoun, 131–133, 135, 138, 140, 141, 154, 196, 210; capitulation of Fort William Henry, 172, 173, 214; disposition of troops under Lord Loudoun, 196, 197; defeat of Duke of Cumberland near Hameln, 213; secret expedition against Rochefort under Sir John Mordaunt, 228, 251; comparisons between Virginia regiment and regulars in America, 254; iii. 205; expedition against Ticonderoga under General Abercromby, ii. 271, 331, 351, 376, 382, 390, 391; expedition against Louisburg under General Amherst and Admiral Boscawen, 301, 331, 375, 382, 383, 387; iii. 26, 35, 39, 61, 65, 71, 82; expedition against Fort Du Quesne under General Forbes, ii. 279, 284, 286, 330–335, 342, 347, 348, 350, 351, 353–355, 361, 362, 375, 376, 383, 396, 397; iii. 4–6, 22–26, 34, 35, 38, 46, 47, 57, 58, 60, 61, 65, 67, 79, 82–84, 91, 93, 94, 98, 102, 104, 111, 113, 129, 130, 140, 155 n.; expedition against France under Duke of Marlborough, 18, 62, 65; situation of General Abercromby, 47; expedition against Fort Frontenac under Colonel Bradstreet, 47, 92; capture of French ships on the St. Lawrence, 118; reduction of island of Guadaloupe by Commodore Moore, 156; expedition against Canada under Generals Amherst and Murray, 179, 185, 190, 191, 196; expedition against Cherokees under Colonel Grant, 217 n., 218 n., 220–222; expedition against Martinico under General Amherst and Admiral Rodney, 226; death of Lord Downe, in command of 25th regiment at surprise of French troops near Convent of Campen, October 16, 1760, 228, 229; regiments detailed to repel Indian attack on post near Lake Huron, 254; battle of Bushy Run, 256; claim to land in Van Rensselaer tract, 338, 339; occupation of Boston, v. 50, 55, 182.
Enis, John, purchase of servant, v. 32.
Enoch, Fort, garrison for, ii. 53.
Enoch, Henry, mention of, i. 121; chain of forts to begin at place of, 257, 302.
Eskridge, Charles, social gossip concerning, iii. 51.
Eustace, Lieutenant Heindrick, recruiting, i. 169; member of court-martial, 247; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; date of commission, ii. 145.
Evans, Isaac, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Evans, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Evans, Sergeant William, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Everard, Diana (Robinson), mention of, iv. 142 n.
Everard, Thomas, appointment as commissioner to settle accounts, ii. 305 n.; letter from, biog. note, iv. 142.
Everend, ——, mention of, iv. 168, 180.
Ewell, Colonel Edwin, mention of, ii. 246 n.
Ewell, Marianna. *See* Craik, Marianna Ewell.

Ewell, Sarah (Ball), mention of, ii. 246 n.
Ewing, Rev. John, appointment to University of Pennsylvania, ii. 233 n.; appointment as commissioner to complete boundary line of Pennsylvania and Virginia, iv. 319 n.
Ewings, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Eyre, Littleton, letter from, biog. note, iii. 269.
Eyres, Major, promotion to lieutenant-colonel of 55th regiment, iii. 35.

Faint, Sergeant. *See* Fent, Lieutenant Joseph.
Fairfax, Anne. *See* Washington, Anne Fairfax.
Fairfax, Bryan, letters from, i. 10; iii. 99, 321, 323; iv. 13, 35, 47, 50, 120, 132, 137, 163, 173, 395; v. 19, 22, 34, 56; mention of, i. 22, 313; ii. 41, 109, 148; iii. 295, 306; iv. 5, 126, 142, 158; intention to enter Virginia regiment, i. 251, 252, 255, 257; uniform of, 258; failure to procure commission, 265; desire to be employed in erection of forts, 294, 311; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298, 334; accounts of, 340; accession to title, 359 n.; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; social amusements of, ii. 38; resignation from Virginia regiment, 58; disappearance and capture of, 69; in command of militia company, 98, 108, 122; discharge of militia company, 130; social gossip concerning, iii. 51; Mrs. Savage's annuity, 293, 294 n., 319, 321–323; iv. 14, 35, 36, 47, 120, 137, 395, 396; v. 120; reasons for declining nomination to Virginia House of Burgesses, 21; political tenets of, 21–29, 34–44; payment to Washington, 59.
Fairfax, Lady Catherine (Culpepper), mention of, i. 359 n.
Fairfax, Colonel (Indian), expectation of, at Fort Cumberland, i. 26.
Fairfax, Deborah (Clarke), mention of, i. 22 n.; legacy from Lawrence Washington, iii. 402.
Fairfax, Elizabeth (Cary), mention of, i. 22 n., 24; iii. 18, 306; iv. 132, 138, 139, 142; v. 22; illness of, iv. 163.
Fairfax family, mention of, ii. 288 n.
Fairfax, Fernando, mention of, i. 22 n.
Fairfax, Frances. *See* Martin, Frances Fairfax.
Fairfax, Hon. George William, illness of, i. 8, 24; mention of, 22 n., 25 n., 36, 57, 73, 117 n., 242, 250, 256, 313; ii. 40, 70, 203; iii. 280; impressment of horses and servants of, i. 67; letters from, 249; ii. 212, 250, 287; iii. 17, 67, 100; iv. 3, 186; v. 121; biog. note, i. 249; Captain Cocke's complaints referred to, 341; loss of goods by privateer, ii. 39; Washington's election to Virginia House of Burgesses, 343; rebuilding of Mount Vernon, 287; iii. 17, 28, 29, 44, 67, 69, 75, 76, 100, 101; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403; in London, iii. 214; desire to engage Joseph Davenport as overseer, 230, 281; letter to, from George Mason, 282; executor to estate of Lawrence Washington, 402; settlement of *The Bloomery* partnership, iv. 367; v. 125; departure from America, iv. 367 n.; sale of stock and furniture at Belvoir, v. 121; shipment of tobacco, 125, 127, 128.
Fairfax, Hannah. *See* Washington, Hannah Fairfax.
Fairfax, Henry, mention of, i. 21 n.
Fairfax, Robert (Lord Fairfax), mention of, i. 359 n.
Fairfax, Sarah (Cary), mention of, i. 8, 22 n., 36, 115, 249, 313; ii. 40, 64; iii. 18, 67; iv. 5, 132; v. 22; letter from, i. 74.
Fairfax, Sarah (Walker), mention of, i. 22 n.
Fairfax, Thomas, mention of, i. 22 n.
Fairfax, Thomas (Lord Fairfax), mention of, i. 21, 22, 25, 57, 227; ii. 164; consultation respecting militia, i. 173; application to, for militia, 97, 105, 211, 217; agreement with Colonel Stephen for cattle, 140; mention of Washington to Lord Loudoun, 333, 334; Captain Cocke's complaints referred to, 341; request to obtain curtailment of tippling-houses, 348; letter from, biog. note, 359; recommendation of William Henry Fairfax to Lord Loudoun, ii. 149; location of county seat of Frederick, 197 n.; threats against,

259; accounts of, 278; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 403; rangers at Fort Loudoun, iii. 1; power to commission militia, 2; transportation of stores for Forbes campaign, 109.
Fairfax, William, mention of, i. 22 n.
Fairfax, Hon. Colonel William, mention of, i. 4 n., 36, 150, 171, 249, 250, 359; ii. 22, 113, 114; iv. 132 n., 259; illness of, i. 8; letters from, 21, 37, 67, 73, 115, 215, 230, 242, 251, 255, 264, 293, 310, 314, 332, 361; ii. 38, 56, 58, 69, 97, 108, 121, 130, 147, 154, 166; biog. note, i. 21; estate of, 25 n.; Captain Cocke's complaints referred to, 341; account of, 345; loss of goods by privateer, ii. 39; acting president of Virginia council, 56; request for commission for William Henry Fairfax, 187, 190; executor to estate of Lawrence Washington, iii. 402.
Fairfax, William Henry, biog. note, i. 22 n.; commission in Virginia regiment, ii. 148, 155, 166, 187, 190, 203; in British army, 211; commendation of, 212; letter from, 252; mention of, iii. 100; land inherited from, by Bryan Fairfax, iv. 138.
Fant, Sergeant. *See* Fent, Lieutenant Joseph.
Farley, ——, draining of Dismal Swamp, iii. 279 n.
Farrar, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Fauntleroy, Elizabeth. *See* Brokenbrough, Elizabeth Fauntleroy.
Fauquier, Catherine (Dalston), mention of, iii. 154, 186.
Fauquier, Governor Francis, mention of, i. 114 n., ii. 372; iii. 45, 110, 121, 127, 153, 186, 226; arrival in Virginia, ii. 239 n.; misbehavior of Catawbas, 342 n., 369, 370; letters from, 369; iii. 103, 111, 125, 154; military orders of, ii. 372; extract from letter from Washington on new road to Fort Du Quesne, 378 n.; rangers at Fort Loudoun, iii. 1; extract from letter from Washington in praise of General Forbes, 6 n.; building of Fort Loudoun, 58, 85, 116; continuation of Virginia regiment, 94, 176; biog. note, 103; speech to Virginia House of Burgesses on Forbes campaign, 104, 105 n.; Cherokee complaints, 117; popularity of, 117; commissions, 123; Captain Stewart's request for assistance of, 134, 151, 152, 154, 240, 241, 243; pay of Captain Stewart and company of light horse, 136; command at Fort Loudoun, 141; project of pension for Virginia officers, 181; expedition against Cherokees, 184; Captain McKenzie's request for recommendation, 194; Captain Stewart's pay as brigade major, 199; award granted officers of Virginia regiment, 231; efforts in behalf of Lieutenant-Colonel Stephen, 234.
Fausett, Thomas, statement respecting General Braddock's death, i. 60.
Feilos, Captain, mention of, ii. 326.
Feint, Sergeant. *See* Fent, Lieutenant Joseph.
Fell, Ensign Robert, apprehension of Virginia deserters in Maryland, ii. 160; resignation from Virginia regiment, 205; quarrel with Major Baylis, 268.
Fent (Fant, Faint, Feint), Lieutenant Joseph, commendation of, i. 322; ii. 83; attendance of sick at Ashby's fort, i. 330; capture and escape from Indians, ii. 78; ensign's commission for, 142, 170; mention of, 149, 150; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
Ferguson, Duncan, land granted to, iv. 280, 281.
Ferguson, Sergeant Thomas, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Field, Captain, in command at "upper fort," i. 333, 354; mention of, ii. 331, 347; iii. 11; at Raystown, ii. 347; sickness in company of, 363; return of company at Raystown, iii. 7.
Fienk, Captain John, provisions supplied by, ii. 128.
Fife, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Fincastle County, description of, iv. 345 n.
Finch, Thomas, dwelling of, iii. 397.
Finnie, Major Alexander, salary of, i. 44; accounts of, 358; examina-

tion of French prisoner, ii. 103; mention of, 295; iv. 170; claim to bounty land under proclamation of 1763, 173.
Fisher, William, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Fisher, William, name assumed by Bryan Fairfax when arrested at Annapolis, ii. 69.
Fitshaugh, Colonel, Virginia officers' request for appointment as commander-in-chief on Washington's resignation, iii. 150.
Fitzgerald, Colonel John, signature to letter of Fairfax Independent Company, biog. note, v. 57.
Fitzhugh, Colonel, sale of whaleboat, iv. 116 n.
Fitzhugh, Henry (of Stafford Co.), payment of tithes in Fairfax Co., v. 96, 136.
Fitzhugh, Colonel Henry, Washington's accounts, iii. 310 n.
Fitzhugh, John, mention of, v. 157 n.
Fitzhugh, William (of *Bedford*), mention of, i. 54 n.
Fitzhugh, William (of Stafford Co.), payment of tithes in Fairfax Co., v. 96.
Fitzhugh, Colonel William (of *Rousby Hall*), letter from, biog. note, i. 54; land dispute, 59.
Fleming, Captain William, letter from, biog. note, i. 130; mention of, 131, 137, 156, 261; iii. 90; v. 89; accounts of, i. 155, 197, 340; medical advice of, 208; pursuit of Indians, 259; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; request for leave of absence, 349; date of commission, ii. 145; commissary affairs at Fort Dinwiddie, 200; signature to recommendation of Sergeant McCully, 210; sickness in company of, 363; danger of conveying smallpox to Fort Cumberland, iii. 8; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, 146; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.; pension claim of, v. 88.
Fletcher, Governor Benjamin, land rented to Trinity Church, N. Y., iv. 6 n.
Flexen, ——, drums and colors for Virginia companies, v. 66.
Flougherty, Patrick, allowance for horse killed in service, i. 340.
Floyd, ——, surveys of western land, v. 1, 46, 88; surveying charges, 89, 152.
Foley, Richard, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Foot, Richard, legacy from Martha Hayward, iii. 387.
Forbes campaign, rumors concerning, ii. 236, 271; arms for Indians, 277, 280; Washington's acceptance of command of Virginia troops, 279; decision to undertake expedition against Fort Du Quesne, 280 n.; repairing of roads, 353, 354, 362; iii. 9; commissary affairs, ii. 283, 291, 325, 328, 333, 350, 354, 355, 358, 376, 384; iii. 12, 13, 29, 38, 39, 57, 61–63, 66, 84, 91, 102, 103, 108, 117, 118, 121, 122, 129; Indian aid in, ii. 284, 285, 325, 330, 361, 368, 375, 393; iii. 8, 9, 16, 25, 36, 39–41, 47; Indian deceptions, ii. 285, 341, 362, 369; order to submit regimental returns to Major Halkett at Philadelphia, 286; meeting at Winchester of Governor Sharpe, President Blair, and Sir John St. Clair, 291, 295; arms and ammunition for, 292, 325, 356; iii. 5, 12, 13, 62, 84; wishes for success of, ii. 301, 370, 391; iii. 49, 71, 80, 92, 97, 100, 126, 132, 140; orders for Virginia troops, ii. 316, 320, 325, 350, 393, 395; iii. 11, 22, 34; troops assigned to General Forbes, ii. 333 n.; cutting of roads, 333, 342, 350, 351, 355, 362, 397; iii. 24, 33, 35–38, 57, 60, 67; Washington's march to Fort Cumberland, ii. 333, 346; condition of roads, 334; iii. 120; military regulations, ii. 335, 362; reconnoitring near Fort Du Quesne, 347, 353, 361, 375; iii. 22 n., 34, 39–44, 47; movements of General Forbes, ii. 351, 355, 369, 376, 410; iii. 6, 25, 35, 36, 38, 47, 61–63, 65, 82, 91, 93, 102; regimental returns, ii. 338, 359; iii. 7, 89, 113 n.; adoption of Indian dress, ii. 353, 361, 379; tents for provincial troops, 364, 395; iii. 11; camp at Raystown, ii. 365; leave of absence for Washington, 366; appointment of provincial brigade-majors, 377; iii. 5, 20; complaints

of partiality shown Pennsylvanians, ii. 377, 378; iii. 94; status of provincial troops, ii. 388 n.; iii. 46; orders for Maryland troops, ii. 395; iii. 38; transportation of stores, ii. 295; iii. 14, 15, 22–24, 35, 57, 61, 63, 90, 91, 93, 102, 108, 109, 114, 122–124; choice of road to Fort Du Quesne, ii. 396, 410; iii. 22, 25, 51, 60, 104; effect of neglect to store hay, ii. 397; illness of General Forbes, 410; iii. 6, 20, 38, 47, 65, 91, 93, 98, 102; delays and dissatisfaction, 4, 16, 30, 33, 36, 43, 44, 50, 51, 62, 65, 81, 94, 95, 97, 99, 104; change of plans, 4 n.; death of General Forbes, 6 n.; Sir John St. Clair's march from Raystown, 8; disposition of troops, 24, 57; price list of sutler's goods at Raystown, 27; Washington's march to Salt Lick, 34, 62–64, 83, 84; orders for Pennsylvania troops, 38; order for exact return for General Forbes, 39; Lieutenant Chew's journal of reconnoitring trip, 39; detachments ordered to Loyal Hannon, 47, 61, 64; arrival of Highlanders, 60; appraisement of Pennsylvania horses and wagons, 61; information carried to Fort Du Quesne, 64, 65; capture of spies, 79; dispute between Sir John St. Clair and Lieutenant-Colonel Stephen, 81, 88, 98; orders to Colonel Dagworthy to advance to Fort Du Quesne, 82, 83; Maryland militia, 83; Major Grant's march to Fort Du Quesne, 93, 98; arrival of General Forbes at Raystown, iv. 102; Major Grant's defeat before Fort Du Quesne, iii. 111, 113, 120; money voted by Pennsylvania, 121; march to Fort Du Quesne, 123, 124, 129, 130; recall of 1st Virginia regiment, 125, 126; expectation of action, 125, 126; continuance in field of 1st Virginia regiment, 131; effect of hardships on recruiting in Virginia, 136; evacuation of Fort Du Quesne, 155; mention of, 295 n.; v. 163 n.

Forbes, General John, mention of, ii. 33 n., 173 n., 332 n., 333, 355, 364, 369, 370; iii. 83, 112, 131, 142, 153, 155, 178; purchase of arms for Indians, ii. 277; pleasure at Washington's ability to make campaign, 279; orders to command expedition against Fort Du Quesne, 280 n.; council of war to consider letter of, 281; rumor of taking of prisoners on Ohio, 284; expectation of arrival at Raystown, 348, 358, 366, 376, 398; iii. 25, 35, 36, 57, 63, 91, 93; orders from, ii. 284, 285, 316, 342, 361, 362, 395; iii. 15, 34, 62, 82, 83, 128–130; Indian affairs, ii. 285, 286, 291, 326, 330; forwarding of letters to, 291, 295; proposal from Governor Sharpe to take Maryland forces into Virginia pay, 295, 305; movements of, 325, 345, 383, 410; iii. 22, 35, 38, 47, 61, 62, 65, 82, 85, 91, 102; choice of roads to Fort Du Quesne, ii. 350, 378, 396, 410; expectation of arrival at Carlisle, 351; adoption of Indian dress for soldiers, 361; accusation of partiality to Pennsylvania, 378 n.; illness of, 396, 410; iii. 6, 20, 35, 38, 47, 65, 91, 93, 98; appointment of brigade-major for Virginia regiment, 5; death of, 6 n.; delay in campaign, 6 n., 16; interception of express to, 64, 65; dispute between Sir John St. Clair and Lieutenant-Colonel Stephen, 81 n., 88, 98; arrival at Raystown, 102; letter from, 103; present of vegetables, 120; leave of absence for Captain Stewart, 121; transportation of stores, 122; march to Fort Du Quesne, 128–130; commissions in regular army for provincials, 152; conference with General Amherst at Philadelphia, 153; evacuation of Fort Du Quesne, 155 n.; appointment of Colonel Mercer, 162; building of Fort Pitt, 164.

Force, Monsieur La, retention as prisoner, i. 37.

Force, Peter, reference to, iv. 322 n., 388 n.; v. 5 n., 8 n., 23 n., 31 n., 56 n., 109 n.

Ford, Richard, & Co., negotiation of bill, v. 59.

Ford, Worthington C., reference to, i. 283 n.; ii. 18 n., 42 n., 79 n., 89 n., 96 n., 110 n., 280 n.; iii. 158 n., 346 n., 391 n., 394 n.; iv. 58 n., 61 n., 251 n., 337 n., 399 n.

Forts, chain of (on Virginia frontier), project of building, i. 226, 244, 257, 292, 391; location of, 275, 301–307, 318, 342; garrison of, 275, 287, 293,

304, 306, 307; ii. 186, 187; building of, i. 295, 302, 303, 306, 318; impracticability of, 329, 331, 373; ii. 3; evacuation of, 18, 27, 30, 31, 44, 124; mention of, 29.
Fort St. David (fishing company of Philadelphia), situation of fishery, iv. 272 n.
Fosset, Richard, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Fosset, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Foster, Francis, payment of debt, iv. 127, 166, 199.
Foster, Isaac, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.
Foster, Corporal Richard, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Fowler family, mention of, iv. 364 n.
Fowler, Francis, mention of, iv. 364 n.
Fowler, George, letter from, biog. note, iv. 364.
Fox, Captain, in command of Louisa militia, i. 109.
Fox, Elizabeth, witness to will of John Custis, iii. 382, 383.
Fox, John, purchase of corn, iv. 181.
Foxcraft, Captain Isaac, sale of land, iii. 375.
Foxcroft, ——, proposed proprietor of Walpole's grant, iv. 257.
Foyle, Robert, original settler in West Virginia, iv. 77 n.
Fraizer, Lieutenant John. *See* Fraser, Lieutenant John.
Francis, Tench, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Frank, Elishe, legacy from John Custis, iii. 379; witness to will of John Custis, 380.
Franklin, Benjamin, mention of, i. 63, 323 n.; ii. 191; readiness to assist Washington, i. 110; reference to, iv. 271 n.; opposition to Gage in establishment of Walpole's grant, 291.
Franklin, Sergeant Sampson, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Franks, David, letter from, ii. 332.
Fraser (Fraizer), Lieutenant John, directions for, i. 14; court-martial of, 44 n.; Indian attack on family of, 103; iv. 382; mention of, i. 190; bearer of message to friendly Indians, 192; accounts of, 206; date of commission, ii. 145; knowledge of roads, 351; removal of family, iii. 58; widow's claim against Virginia, iv. 382.
Fraser, Mrs. John, claim against Virginia, iv. 382.
Frazer, ——, distinguished services of Highlanders under, ii. 375.
Frazer, John Gizzage, lawsuit against, iv. 129, 187; v. 118, 119; letter from, biog. note, iv. 187.
Frazier, ——, charges at boarding-house of, in Annapolis, iv. 110.
Frederick, Fort, description of, i. 61 n., 283 n.; situation of, 285; mention of, 309; ii. 328; provisions for, i. 319; attack on, 227; garrison of, ii. 10, 53; Captain Beall in command of, 107; new road to, from Fort Cumberland, 342, 350; garrison ordered to Raystown, 395; transportation of military stores from, iii. 12, 23.
French, ——, title to land, iii. 158; purchase of land, 189.
French, Captain (Indian), in command of Catawbas, ii. 54.
French, Sergeant Samuel, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
French troops, defeat of Du Jumonville, i. 2, 8, 9, 14, 15; rumors of intended attacks on English from Fort Du Quesne, 17; ii. 91–95, 97, 100, 108, 110, 121–123, 126, 159; reduction of Fort Necessity, i. 50, 51, 389; movements of, 55, 56; ii. 82, 91, 92, 94, 100, 110, 117, 118, 121, 123, 126, 131, 132, 137, 140, 154, 196, 347; iii. 82, 195, 217; English pursuit of squadron from Brest, i. 68; victory over General Braddock at Fort Du Quesne, 70–73, 389; loss of ships, 86; iii. 62, 118, 190; skirmishes in America, i. 95, 96, 120 n., 127, 220, 221, 237 n., 238, 240, 271, 272, 313, 327; ii. 90, 136, 137, 361, 375, 376; iii. 25, 93; policy towards Indians, i. 122, 179, 180, 186; iii. 222, 223; rumor of intended attack on General Johnston, i. 130; reduction of Minorca by Duke de Richelieu, 312, 333, 358; loss of squadron off Cape Finisterre, 312; reduction of Oswego by General Montcalm, Au-

gust 14, 1756, 360, 361; encroachments on English settlements in America, 387–389, 394; examination of French prisoner at Winchester, ii. 102–106, 116, 123; garrison at Fort Du Quesne, 111 n., 123, 136, 284, 375; iii. 35, 38, 42, 47, 82; reduction of Fort William Henry, ii. 168, 172, 173, 214; victory over Duke of Cumberland, July 26, 1757, 196; English capture sent into Charleston, S. C., 228; victory over Prince Charles of Lorraine, November 5, 1757, 271; prisoners taken by English near Fort Du Quesne, 284, 285 n.; loss of Louisburg, 375, 383; iii. 35, 37, 49, 61, 65, 68, 82; victory over General Abercromby at Ticonderoga, ii. 382, 390, 391; encampment of General Montcalm near Fort William Henry, iii. 47; destruction of transports, etc., at St. Malo by Duke of Marlborough, June 6, 1758, 62; loss of Fort Frontenac, 92; evacuation of Venango, Presque Isle, and Le Bœuf, 98; victory over Major Grant before Fort Du Quesne, 111, 113; treatment of English prisoner, 124; evacuation of Fort Du Quesne, 155 n.; futile attempt to retake Quebec, 190; loss of Canada, 196; rumor of intended attack on Pittsburg, 217; rumor of intention to invade England, 227; surprise by English near Campen, October 16, 1760, 228.

Frogg, John, marriage of, iii. 312.

Frontenac, Fort, reduction of, iii. 92.

Frost, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Frowman, Paul, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Fry, Abraham, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Fry, Benjamin, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Fry, Ensign, orders for, ii. 318 n., 319 n.

Fry family, mention of, i. 133 n.

Fry, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Fry, John, debt to Washington, iv. 197.

Fry, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Fry, Colonel Joshua, appointment of successor, i. 16; death of, 19, 44; biog. note, 19; salary of, 28; mention of, 29, 39 n., 389; project of expedition to discover route to Pacific Ocean, 133 n.; share in copper mine, 231.

Fry, Samuel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Fry's Fort, people seeking safety at, ii. 198.

Fulton, William, death of, i. 324.

Funk, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Funk, Captain John, Washington's election accounts, ii. 399; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 404.

Funk, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Funk, Martin, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Funk, Martin, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.

Funk, Matthias, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Funkhauser, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 403.

Furnis, Paymaster, directions for, i. 74, 75.

Gaddis, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.

Gage, Margaret (Kemble), mention of, i. 253 n.

Gage, General Thomas, letters from, i. 253, 322; ii. 210; biog. note, i. 253; request for return of corporal from Virginia regiment, 285; recommendation of Washington to Lord Loudoun, 334; letter from, to Captain Hall, ii. 266; wounded at Ticonderoga, 391; recommendation of Captain Stewart, iii. 241; Indian uprising, 306; opposition to Walpole's grant, iv. 290, 291; denunciation of Non-importation Resolves as treason, v. 44; quartering of British troops at Boston, 50, 55.

Gage, Thomas (Viscount Gage), mention of, i. 253 n.
Galbut, Margaret (Washington), legacy from Martha Hayward, iii. 388.
Galespie, Alexander, Indian alarm, i. 259.
Gall, Corporal John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Gallemore, James, pardon of, ii. 329.
Galloway, Joseph, publication of *A Candid Examination of Mutual Claims of Great Britain and the Colonies*, v. 132, 133.
Galloway, Miss, matrimonial designs on John Parke Custis, iv. 44.
Galloway, Samuel, invitation to John Parke Custis, iv. 29; designs on John Parke Custis, 44, 45; accounts of, 111; claret for Washington, 131.
Gaskins, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Gates, General Horatio, purchase of company for Captain Stewart, iii. 171; mention of, 194; letter from, biog. note, v. 174.
Gates, William, tenant at Mount Vernon, iii. 48, 49, 74.
Gay, Buxton, depositions made before, ii. 164, 184.
Gender, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Gentlemen Associators, the, marching to Winchester, i. 239, 241, 243, 244, 251; instructions for, 268.
George III., coronation of, iii. 214, 227; project of marriage with Princess of Brunswick, 214; marriage of, 227.
George, Delaware (Indian), mention of, i. 37.
Germans in Pennsylvania, enlistment of, i. 254.
Gerrard, Dr., mention of, iv. 89 n.
Gibson, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Gibson, John, signature to Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Gibson, John (of Colchester), order on, v. 92.
Gibson, John (of Pittsburg), John Connolly's arrest in consequence of letter to, iv. 322 n.
Gilbert, Captain Francis, articles shipped to Martha Washington, iv. 272.
Gilbert, Felix, Indian alarm, i. 260.
Gildart, ——, Mrs. Savage's annuity, iv. 108.
Giles, D., mention of, i. 130.
Gillehan, Clement, capture by Indians, i. 327.
Gillis, Captain, voyage from Gravesend to Jamaica, iii. 308.
Gilmer, Eliza (Anderson), mention of, v. 165 n.
Gilmer family, mention of, i. 133 n.
Gilmer, George, signature to letter from Albemarle Independent Company, biog. note, v. 165.
Gilmer, Thomas Walker, mention of, v. 165 n.
Gilmour, Dr., mention of, i. 156, 162.
Gilpin, George, sashes for Independent Companies of Virginia, v. 158; signature to letter of Fairfax Independent Company, 162.
Gist, ——, mention of, iv. 322.
Gist, Anne. *See* Hart, Anne Gist.
Gist, Captain Christopher, mention of, i. 4, 27, 119, 120, 139, 307, 308, 326, 376; ii. 65, 69, 85, 87, 115, 122, 225; iii. 16, 103; biog. note, i. 4; council held at plantation of, 16; knowledge of Indians and country, 55; letters from, 110, 118, 129, 324, 381; ii. 260, 368; iii. 79; charges against Captain Paris, i. 123; recruiting, 205; ii. 161, 163; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 299; member of councils of war, 301; ii. 94; accounts of, i. 340, 345; ii. 202; recommendation to command company of rangers, 66; discharge of, 70; qualifications for appointment as deputy Indian agent, 86; appointment as Indian agent, 88, 148, 215; pay of, 144, 238; Indian affairs, 206, 218, 220, 237, 238, 244, 257, 263, 275, 277, 280, 306, 341; march to Fort Du Quesne, 334; iii. 21; bounty land on the Ohio, 159, 160, 165; iv. 76; attack on, by Cherokees, iii. 178; home of, iv. 390 n.
Gist, Edith (Cromwell), mention of, i. 4 n.
Gist, General, mention of, i. 4 n.
Gist, Henry Carey, mention of, i. 4 n.
Gist, Judith (Bell), mention of, i. 4 n.
Gist, Mary (Howard), mention of, i. 4 n.

Gist, Nancy, mention of, i. 4 n.; residence at *Belvoir*, ii. 148.
Gist, Captain Nathaniel, biog. note, i. 4; skirmish near Youghiogheny River, 270–272; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 299; protection of reapers, 319; recruiting, ii. 185; mention of, 206; iii. 148; commendation of, ii. 294 n.; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; information of Indian attack on French settlement, 149; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Gist, Richard, mention of, i. 4 n.
Gist, Samuel, letter from, iii. 356.
Gist, Sarah (Howard), mention of, i. 4 n.
Gist, Thomas, mention of, i. 4 n.
Gist, Lieutenant Thomas, mention of, i. 4 n.; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.; appointment as subaltern in Colonel Stephen's projected company, 234.
Gist, Thomas Cecil, mention of, i. 4 n.
Gist, Violetta (Howard), mention of, i. 4 n.
Gist, Zipporah (Murray), mention of, i. 4 n.
Givens, Samuel, sale of mare, iii. 77, 107, 115.
Gladdin, John, rebuilding of Mount Vernon, ii. 389.
Gladwin, Major, extract of letter to, from Colonel Bouquet, iii. 256 n., 257 n.
Glass, David, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Glass, Hugh, enlistment in Virginia regiment, ii. 306.
Glass, Joshua, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Glass, Philip, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Glass, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Glasscock, Million. *See* Peachey, Million Glasscock.
Glasscock, Thomas, letter from, biog. note, iv. 251.
Glasscock, Lieutenant Thomas, mention of, iv. 251 n.
Glassford, John, & Co., Josiah Adams' account with, v. 130.
Glazier, Colonel, pay as colonel of New York regiment while serving as lieutenant of Royal Americans, iii. 152.
Glen, Governor James, escort for, ii. 325; mention of, 362; letter from, 365.
Glengary, home of the McDonalds, iv. 305 n.
Glenn, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Glover, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Gooch, Governor Sir William, mention of, iv. 277 n.
Good, Sergeant Richard, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Goode, ——, lawsuit with Colonel Talbott, ii. 314, 315.
Gooding, Jacob, letter from, v. 105.
Gordon, Engineer, mention of, iii. 255; departure from America, praise of Washington, 259.
Gordon, Captain George, mention of, i. 148; accounts of, 340; ii. 239.
Gordon, Ensign, mention of, i. 26, 27; acting paymaster, 136, 137, 184; commendation of, by Governor Dinwiddie, 148; murder of, 203, 218, 219; date of commission, ii. 145.
Gough, ——, marriage of, iv. 58.
Gound, John, witness to will of Lawrence Washington, iii. 402.
Gower, Fort, building of, v. 52 n.
Goyasutha (Indian), representative of Six Nations at council at Pittsburg, iv. 388 n.
Grable, Christopher, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Graham, ——, bill against John Parke Custis, iv. 323; religion of, 324.
Graham, Captain, promotion to major of Highlanders, iii. 35.
Graham, Captain-Lieutenant, death of, iii. 257 n.
Graham, George, mention of, v. 69 n.
Graham, John, letter from, iii. 158; mention of, v. 69 n.
Graham, John (son of Richard), mention of, v. 69 n.
Graham, Captain John, death of, iii. 257 n.
Graham, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Graham, Richard, request to Wash-

ington to assume command of Prince William Independent Company, v. 69.
Graham, Robert, forwarding of order to Philadelphia for muskets, v. 79.
Grant, ——, mention of, iii. 122.
Grant, Colonel, wounded at Ticonderoga, ii. 391.
Grant, Colonel James, mention of, i. 379 n.; orders to march to Loyal Hannon, iii. 47; march to Fort Du Quesne, 93, 98; defeat before Fort Du Quesne, 111, 113; expedition against Cherokees, 217–223, 224 n., 225 n.
Grant, John, conveyance of land, iii. 183.
Grant, Sergeant William, appointment to company of Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Granville, Fort, attacks on, i. 337; ii. 136.
Gratz, Benjamin, mention of, i. 5 n.
Graves, Chrosia, mention of, iv. 128; shipment of corn, 149, 168.
Graves, William, mention of, iv. 200.
Gray, George, letter from, v. 130.
Gray, Stephen, land patented by, iv. 287, 288.
Grayson, William, Mrs. Savage's annuity, iii. 363; letters from, iv. 33; v. 78, 100, 150; biog. note, iv. 33; resignation from court, 102; accusation of change of opinion, v. 37; chairman of Prince William Independent Company, 68; delivery of drums and colors to, 75; signature to letter from Prince William Independent Company, 164.
Greathouse, Daniel, murder of Logan's family, iv. 385, 386 n., 387.
Great Licks, description of, iv. 152–155.
Great Meadows, battle of, mention of, i. 33 n.; Captain Perounny wounded at, 39; conduct of Captain Muse at, 40; House of Burgesses' thanks to Virginia officers for conduct at, 50; articles of capitulation, 50 n.; Governor Sharpe writes respecting, 51, 52.
Green, ——, mention of, iii. 266; deed to Savage, iv. 142.
Green, Rev. Charles, Washington's bond to. iii. 294 n.
Green, Captain William, mention of, iv. 233 n.
Green Briar, burning of fort on, i. 138.
Griffith, Edward, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Grigsby, Hugh Blair, reference to, iv. 292 n.
Grinnan, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Grinnan, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Grinnon, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Grymes, Benjamin, return from Europe, i. 226; election to Virginia House of Burgesses, iii. 363.
Grymes, Hon. Philip, attendance in council, ii. 12.
Grymes, William, provisions supplied by, ii. 129; purchase of tobacco, iii. 74.
Guadaloupe, island of, reduction of, May 1, 1759, iii. 156.
Guby, Miss, social gossip concerning, iii. 51.
Guest, Ensign, death of, iii. 113 n.
Gun, ——, Cherokees' request for company of, ii. 96; rejection of lieutenant's pay, 141.
Gunn, Captain James, payment to, v. 140.
Gutridge, Corporal James, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Guy, Henry, purchase of corn, iv. 228.
Gwatkin, Rev. Thomas, reply to Dr. Chandler's appeal, iv. 116.

Haglar (Catawba king), in command of Catawbas, ii. 54.
Haines, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Haisland, Colonel, to attack General Montcalm, iii. 47.
Half King, the. *See* Tanacharisson.
Hales, the Misses, legacies from Lord Baltimore, iv. 113.
Hales, Mrs., legacy from Lord Baltimore, iv. 113; influence over Lord Baltimore, 115.
Halifax, Lord, appointment as Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, iii. 215.
Halkerst, Dr., election as Senior Warden of Virginia Lodge, i. 15.
Halkerston, Dr., accounts of, ii. 320.
Halket, James, death of, i. 71.

Halket, Sir Peter, death of, i. 71; orderly books of, 120.
Halkett, Major Francis, expedition against Crown Point, i. 285; mention of, 286; ii. 291; iii. 19, 20, 91, 140; pleasure at Washington's ability to make campaign, ii. 279; letters from, 284, 330; iii. 5, 130; mistake in commissions, 152.
Hall, ——, mention of, iv. 63.
Hall, Anne (Bolling), mention of, ii. 82 n.
Hall, David, letter from, ii. 191.
Hall, John, terms of enlistment, ii. 185.
Hall, Captain John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299; witness against Hedgeman, 345; in command of company ordered to South Carolina, ii. 60; letters from, 82, 131, 248, 265; iii. 139; biog. note, ii. 82; commission in regular army, 82, 211, 266; date of commission in Virginia regiment, 145; commendation of, 211.
Hall, Instant, mention of, ii. 82 n.
Hall, Robert, mention of, ii. 82 n.
Hall, William, shooting of, by Indians, ii. 297, 307.
Haller, Ensign, death of, iii. 113 n.
Halpenny, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hamilton, Captain, pursuit of deserters, i. 293; in command of company of militia, 294; dissatisfaction of, 312.
Hamilton, Hanee, in command at Fort Littleton, i. 191.
Hamilton, James, burgess from Loudoun Co., 1758, ii. 379.
Hamilton, Quartermaster John, delivery of Indian goods, ii. 80; Washington's instructions to, 81; short weight in ammunition, 99; examination of French prisoner, 102, 103; Mr. Atkin's charges against, 105; mention of, 194, 195, 223; absconding of, 205, 206, 215.
Hamilton, Major, visit to western country with John Connolly, iv. 152, 211.
Hammersley, Hugh, executor to Lord Baltimore's estate, iv. 113.
Hammon, Philip P. H., witness to will of John Custis, iii. 382, 383.
Hampton, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hampton, Noah, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hampton, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hanbury, tobacco sales, iv. 332.
Hanbury, Capel, death of, iii. 356.
Hanbury, Osgood, appointment on committee to prepare petition to House of Commons, v. 145.
Handby, John, employment in Custis estate, iv. 146.
Handley, Murtle, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hanshaw, Nicholas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hansley, ——, desertion of, iii. 108.
Hanson, Timothy, mention of, v. 93 n.
Harbinger, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hardidg, Elizabeth, legacy from John Washington, iii. 386.
Hardidg, Captain William, legacy to John Washington, iii. 386.
Hardin, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hardwick, Christopher (overseer), letters from, ii. 353; iii. 9, 56, 77, 182, 191; sale of flour, 10, 14; mention of, 45, 85, 106, 107; poor crops, 59; complaints against, 127, 128; list of articles received by, 132.
Hardy, Admiral Sir Charles, embarkation of troops, ii. 82; off Louisburg, 279; capture of transports, iii. 118.
Harford, Frances, legacy from Lord Baltimore, iv. 113.
Harford, Henry, heir to Lord Baltimore, iv. 113; acknowledgment of claim to proprietary of Maryland, 114 n.; treatment of, 115.
Harmanson, George, appointment to assist in division of estate of John Custis, iii. 379.
Harmanson, Captain William, appointment to assist in division of estate of John Custis, iii. 379.
Harness, Fort, council of war held at, i. 331; situation and garrison of, ii. 96.

Harper, ——, sale of John Parke Custis' effects at King's College, iv. 313; college accounts of John Parke Custis, 323.
Harper, John, emigration to Virginia, iv. 196; mistake in purchase of powder, v. 107, 108; settlement of accounts, 108, 111.
Harper, Matthew, erection of fort at place of, i. 305; garrison necessary for fort, 306.
Harper, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Harrel, William, boundary between Virginia and Cherokee country, v. 3 n.
Harris, John, ferry of, i. 118.
Harris, Major Samuel, lawsuit with Colonel Talbott, ii. 314, 315.
Harrison, ——, course of land, iii. 158; mention of, 364.
Harrison, Benjamin, mention of, v. 175.
Harrison family, mention of, ii. 12 n.
Harrison, George, release to Lawrence Washington for land in Prince William Co., iii. 158 n.
Harrison, Captain Henry, illness of, i. 113; resignation of commission, 149, 164; member of court-martial, 247; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 299; mention of, 300; orders for, 301; accounts of, 340; signature to address refuting article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of council of war, ii. 64; date of commission, 145.
Harrison, Lawrence, mention of, iii. 330; sale of Great Meadows, iv. 37, 52, 53.
Harrison, Robert, accusation of treason against, i. 46.
Harrison, Robert Hanson, letters from, iv. 11, 101, 184, 257, 259; v. 120; biog. note, iv. 11; Colville estate, 64; drawing up of lease, 258–261; opinion on Mrs. Savage's annuity, 137; foreclosure of mortgage on Robert Adam, 306; mention of, v. 19, 140; fee of, 20; accusation of change of opinion, 37; prevention of landing of tea, 45; signature to letter of Fairfax Independent Company, 57, 162; intention to visit George Mason, 93.
Harrison, William, accusation of treason against, i. 46.
Harrison, William, lease from Francis Spencer, iii. 158 n.
Harrom, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hart, Anne (Gist), mention of, i. 5 n.
Hart, Gerald E., reference to, ii. 382 n.
Hart, Colonel Nathaniel, mention of, i. 5 n.
Hart, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hartshorne, William, emigration to Virginia, iv. 196; sale of molasses to Washington, 327; refusal to pay tithes for purchase of ammunition, v. 134; biog. note, 135.
Hartwell, Sergeant David, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Harwood, William, signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 355.
Hass, Lieutenant, recruiting, i. 169.
Hatfield, Sergeant James, mention of, i. 300.
Hatter, Shrieve, pattern of musket, v. 65.
Hawke, Admiral, Sir Edward, mention of, i. 68 n.; defeat of French squadron off Cape Finisterre, 312; threats of Louis XIV., ii. 213; secret expedition against Rochefort, 228; capture of French ships, iii. 62.
Hawkins, ——, mention of, i. 177; foreclosure of mortgage on Robert Adam, iv. 306; purchase of salt, v. 152.
Hawkins, Pinkney, letter from, to Colonel Read, ii. 309; pursuit of Indians, 309, 310; mention of, 315.
Hay, Charles (Lord Hay), criticism of, ii. 213.
Hay, Dr., enclosure for, iii. 142.
Hayden, Horace Edwin, reference to, iv. 251; v. 69.
Hayton, ——, arrival at Raystown, ii. 335; commissary supplies, iii. 118.
Hayward, Martha (Washington), will of, biog. note, iii. 386.
Hayward, Nicholas, mention of, iii. 386 n.
Hayward, Samuel, mention of, iii. 386 n.
Haywood, ——, visit with Governor Eden to Benedict Calvert, iv. 190.
Heath, ——, mention of, iii. 201.

Heath, Andrew, county seat of Youghiogheny on farm of, v. 98.
Heath, Corporal William, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Hedge, Jonas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Hedgeman, G., accounts of, i. 340; criticism of, 345.
Hedgeman, Ensign Milner, accounts of, i. 205; date of commission, ii. 145.
Helms, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Helms, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hencely, Christopher, apprehension of, for desertion, iii. 58, 86; pay of, 86.
Henderson, Alexander, mention of, iv. 50, 197; v. 140; purchase of land from Bryan Fairfax, iv. 163; opinion on Boston Port Bill, v. 35, 36; accounts of *The Bloomery* partnership, 125.
Henderson, Colonel Richard, Transylvania Co., purchase from Cherokees, v. 89, 90 n., 152, 153; aggressive attitude of, 90; memorial petitioning for admission of Transylvania to United Colonies, 90 n.
Hendrew, ——, enlistment in Virginia regiment, i. 237.
Hendricks, James, signature to letter of Fairfax Independent Company, v. 162.
Hening, William Waller, reference to, i. 68 n., 177 n., 257 n., 344 n., 347 n.; ii. 401 n.; iii. 232 n., 282 n., 330 n., 382 n., 396; iv. 125 n., 183 n.; v. 158 n.
Henly, ——, sale of molasses to Washington, iv. 327.
Henry, ——, repairing of arms, ii. 292.
Henry, Fort, situation of, v. 54 n.
Henry, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hensock, Sergeant, purchase of military goods, iii. 13.
Herbert, William, articles for Martha Washington shipped to care of, iv. 272.
Hervey, Augustus John (Earl of Bristol), recall from Madrid, iii. 227.
Heth, Henry, Washington's election accounts, ii. 398; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hickman, Barbara, sale of land, iv. 282.
Hickman, Thomas, sale of land, iv. 282, 283.
Hicks, ——, mention of, ii. 311.
Highland, Richard, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Highlanders, the, expedition against Crown Point, i. 316; arrival at Halifax, 168; reinforcement in South Carolina, 227; distinguished services of, ii. 375; at Ticonderoga, 382; promotion of Captain Graham to major of, iii. 35; orders to Loyal Hannon of detachment under Major Grant, 47, 61, 93; date of arrival at Philadelphia, 60; loss at Grant's defeat before Fort Du Quesne, 113 n.; detachments sent to garrison Fort Pitt, 153; intrepidity at Bushy Run, 256.
Hill, Ann (Meredith), mention of, iv. 206 n., 207.
Hill, Elizabeth. *See* Carter, Elizabeth Hill.
Hill, Henry, letter from, biog. note, iv. 206.
Hill, James (overseer), application for position of manager of Custis estate on York River, iv. 87, 95, 99, 100; mention of, 126, 327; letters from, 127, 134, 143, 165, 171, 180, 199, 206, 221, 227, 239; accounts of, 197, 198; money received by, 247; renting of plantation to William Black, 299.
Hill, Lamar & Hill, letters from, iii. 177, 235.
Hill, Mayor Richard, mention of, iv. 206 n.
Hills, Richard, sale of land, iii. 390.
Hinman, Colonel Benjamin, conference with General Schuyler on Arnold's letter to 2d Continental Congress, v. 182.
Hite, Jacob, letter from, ii. 335; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 404; electioneering for Washington, iii. 204; sale of Great Meadows, iv. 37, 38; money received by, 238.
Hite, Colonel John, letter from, biog. note, ii. 339; disturbance in neigh-

borhood of, 343; electioneering for Washington, 373, 400; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 404; election accounts, iii. 15; commissary supplies for Virginia regiment, 93, 117, 118; mention of, 128; votes received as candidate to Virginia House of Burgesses, 216 n.; Captain Crawford's debt to, iv. 164, 198, 301, 317.
Hite, Isaac, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Hite, Thomas, land dispute, iv. 33.
Hockaday, James, application for position of manager of Custis estate on York River, iv. 93, 94, 97, 100.
Hodge, ——, account with Washington, iv. 198.
Hog, Elizabeth (Taylor), mention of, i. 92 n.
Hog, Fort, mention of, i. 94 n.
Hog, James, mention of, i. 92 n.; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hog, Captain Peter, mention of, i. 29, 130, 131, 136, 141, 305; House of Burgesses' thanks to, 45; letters from, 92, 105, 108, 118, 131, 137, 182, 197, 258, 262, 278, 286; ii. 15; iv. 279; expedition against Shawanese, i. 149, 207, 208; orders for, 149, 295; accounts of, 150, 151, 171; letter to, from Washington, 288; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; question of completion of frontier forts referred to, 304, 306, 348, 355; request for leave of absence, 349; papers of, 359; refusal to pay for recruit, ii. 48; dismissal of, 85; date of commission, 144; Captain Bullitt's complaint against, 200, 201; command of rangers, 203, 214.
Hog, Thomas, mention of, i. 92 n.; survey of western land, v. 1, 46.
Hoge, James, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hoge, Rev. John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Holburne, Admiral Francis, arrival at Halifax, ii. 132, 135, 138, 140.
Holderness, Earl of (Robert D'Arcy), directions for Governor Dinwiddie respecting enlistment of indented servants, i. 365; letter of instructions to Governor Dinwiddie respecting French designs in America, 388.
Holeman, Daniel, rendezvous at fort of, ii. 318 n., 319.
Holland, Captain (Surveyor-General), survey of island of St. John's, iii. 273, 274.
Hollies, Sergeant Mark, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Holloway, James, discharge of, ii. 272; apprehension of deserters, 273.
Holloway, John, discharge of, ii. 272.
Holmes, Robert, inquiry concerning, ii. 190.
Homer, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Hood, Zachary, possibility of appointment as governor of Maryland, iv. 115.
Hooe, Robert, prevention of landing of tea, v. 45.
Hooper, ——, survey of Colonel Croghan's land, iv. 295.
Hoops, ——, commissary affairs, ii. 325, 383; iii. 29, 39, 58, 66.
Hope, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hopes, Messrs., purchase of tobacco, iii. 272.
Hopkins, John, application for position of manager of Custis estate on York River, iv. 91, 92, 94.
Hopkinson, Miss. *See* Duché, —— Hopkinson.
Horrocks, Rev. James, letter from, iii. 367.
Hotzenbell, Stephen, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
House, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Housman, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
How, James, sale of land, iii. 394.
Howard, Colonel, Indian attack, ii. 311.
Howard, General John Eager, mention of, i. 4 n.
Howard, Mary. *See* Gist, Mary Howard.
Howard, Sarah. *See* Gist, Sarah Howard.
Howard, Violetta. *See* Gist, Violetta Howard.

Howarth, ——, in command of South Carolina provincials, ii. 178.
Howe, Charlotte, death of Lord Howe, ii. 391 n.
Howe, George Augustus (Lord Howe), mention of, ii. 45 n.; expedition against Ticonderoga, 271; death of, 376, 382, 390, 391.
Howe, Henry, reference to, v. 163 n.
Howe, Colonel, Sir William, mention of, ii. 391 n.
Howel, ——, importation of Palatines, iv. 359, 360, 363.
Howell, Samuel, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Howes, Thomas, witness to will of John Washington, iii. 386; witness to will of Lawrence Washington, 391.
Howson, Robert, legacy from John Custis, iii. 379; grant of land to, 379 n.; witness to will of John Custis, 380–383.
Hubbard, Ensign Edward, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of council of war, ii. 6; date of commission, 145; letter from, 363; adjutant of Virginia detachment at Raystown, iii. 7.
Huddle, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hudson, Thomas, deposition of, ii. 184.
Huffman, John, capture by Indian, i. 327.
Hughes, James, accounts of, ii. 129.
Hughes, Lieutenant William, mention of, i. 127; iii. 86; recruiting in Pennsylvania, i. 143; letters from, 195; iv. 353; chastisement to liquor seller, i. 284; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 299; commission as adjutant, ii. 120, 121; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; quarters in Colonel Byrd's family, 216; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.; sale of bounty land, iv. 322, 353, 354, 394, 395; release from jail, 395 n.
Hughman's Fort, garrison necessary for, i. 306.
Humbert, Godfrey, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hunt, Sergeant William, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Hunter, Adam, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hunter, James, sale of plantation, iv. 356, 366.
Hunter, Colonel John, General Braddock's directions for, i. 60; negotiation of bills, 82; ii. 278; iii. 171; Governor Dinwiddie's letters, i. 147; guns for regiment, ii. 143; Colville estate, iv. 28.
Hunter, William, Washington's contributions to Virginia Gazette, i. 24; letter from, iii. 286.
Hunting dogs, sent by Bryan Fairfax to Mount Vernon, iv. 133, 138.
Huston, Alexander, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Hutchins, ——, map of "back parts of America," iv. 107.
Hutchins, Thomas, appointment as commissioner to complete Pennsylvania and Virginia boundary, iv. 319 n.
Hutchinson, Governor Thomas, mention of, i. 253 n.; alteration of Massachusetts constitution, v. 36.
Hyatt, Peter, witness to will of John Washington, iii. 386.
Hyatt, Simeon, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 404.
Hyndhan, Captain, refusal to accept freight of 500 Palatines, iv. 339; emigration of Palatines to America, 340.

Independent Companies, status of, in French war, i. 54, 58; letters from Fairfax, v. 56, 161; organization of 1774, 56 n., 94 n., 95 n., 177; extracts from minutes of Prince William, 68; muskets for Prince William, 78, 79; ammunition for, 96, 100, 107, 108; collections for ammunition, etc., 96, 109, 111, 112, 135, 136; letter from Richmond, 140; uniform, arms, and military exercises of, 150, 151, 158, 159; Resolves on removal of powder from magazine at Williamsburg, 160, 161 n., 162–166;

letter from Spotsylvania, 162; letter from Prince William, 163; letter to Prince William from Spotsylvania, 163 n.; letter from Albemarle, 165.
Indians, presents and rewards bestowed on, i. 12, 80; ii. 20, 81, 84, 85, 134, 238, 257, 286; iii. 32; Tanacharisson's adoption of name of Dinwiddie, i. 14; information furnished by, 17; ii. 91–94, 97, 101, 123, 375; iii. 149, 175, 195; conversion of, i. 26; services to English, 30, 111, 190, 228, 230, 366, 374; ii. 28, 54–56, 78, 96, 97, 119, 122, 168, 257, 261–263, 284, 286 n., 303, 333, 347–349, 361, 368, 375; iii. 25, 34, 39–43, 47, 149; Governor Sharpe's speech to, i. 61; lists of goods, 89, 362; ii. 26, 80; rumors of attacks from, i. 90, 105, 121, 122; ii. 91–94, 97, 98, 100, 101, 123; iii. 195, 196, 254; skirmishes with, i. 90, 91, 95, 109, 169, 223, 253, 270–272; ii. 90, 297, 298, 375; iii. 8, 9, 22, 25, 119; depredations of, i. 103, 104, 120, 123, 205, 209, 216, 221, 237, 251, 313, 325, 327, 328, 332, 354; ii. 47, 138, 169, 187, 188, 197, 198, 214, 215, 229, 230, 296, 302, 305–316, 318 n., 337, 339; iii. 93, 185; attitude towards English, i. 118, 122, 243; ii. 56, 123, 124, 134, 167, 206, 207, 382, 393; iii. 117, 160, 165, 185, 194; v. 4–6, 8, 9, 101, 104, 105, 174; deceptions of, i. 122; ii. 285, 286, 291, 341, 342 n.; expeditions against Shawanese, i. 124, 149, 170, 208, 251; v. 31, 51–55, 88, 89; conferences and treaties, i. 191; ii. 54, 134, 208, 285; iii. 48, 307 n.; iv. 16 n., 388 n.; v. 61, 81, 91, 134, 153, 174; power of, i. 210; defeat and killing of Captain Mercer, 223, 227, 230; pursuit of, 258–260, 327; ii. 47, 217; policy towards, i. 230, 346; ii. 4, 29, 43, 60, 62, 65, 85, 92, 118, 134, 153, 155–157, 165, 167, 207, 215, 225, 237, 238, 262, 263, 271, 275, 277, 280, 285, 286, 330, 369, 370; capture of Fort Vass, i. 347; invasion of Augusta Co., 374; expedition against Kittanning, 374 n.; payment for scalps, ii. 4, 67, 111, 238; appointment of Hon. Edmund Atkin as agent of southern tribes, 72, 75; capture and escape of Sergeant Fent, 78; appointment of deputy agent to southern tribes, 86, 144; Captain Bullen's scheme for bringing in Creeks and Cherokees, 86; death of the Swallow, 90, 92; duty and salary of King's agents of southern tribes, 102 n.; commissary affairs of, 128, 129, 217, 220, 277, 286; iii. 14, 16, 21, 36; capture of Fort Granville, ii. 136, 137; dissatisfaction with agent, 147, 148, 153, 154, 167, 169, 189, 215, 237; assistance rendered French in reduction of Fort William Henry, 168, 172, 173; badge to designate friendly warriors, 348; English soldiers' adoption of dress of, 353, 354, 361, 379; action at Ticonderoga, 382; number at Fort Du Quesne, iii. 42, 47; death and character of Captain Bullen, 71; description of Ohio tribes, attitude towards Washington, 166; Cherokee war, 166, 178, 181, 184, 185, 197, 217, 220–224, 225 n.; project of general uprising, 220; Pontiac's war, 254, 256, 258, 268, 306, 307; iv. 16 n.; battle of Bushy Run, iii. 256; possessions west of the Alleghanies, 296, 297, 303; v. 134; trading with, iii. 301; capture of slaves, 331, 332; title to land deeded by, iv. 77; Croghan's influence with, 78 n.; ruins of ancient fort, 211–213; theories respecting ancient race, 214, 215; Dunmore's war, 253 n., 349, 350, 379–383, 385, 386, 388, 389, 396; v. 1, 3–6, 10, 13, 14, 16, 31, 32, 46, 51–55, 61–63, 88, 89; encroachments on land of, iv. 352; massacre of Logan's family, 385, 386 n.; boundary between Virginia and Cherokee country, v. 1–3; sale of Cherokee lands, 90, 91, 133, 134, 152, 153; battle of Point Pleasant, 152, 161; runaway servants take refuge with, 168, 171; delivery of runaway servants, 171, 173; Connolly's endeavor to enlist on side of royalty, 178 n.; neutrality of, 180; prevention of tampering with, 181.
Indian fort, description of, iv. 211–213; theories respecting, 214, 215.
Innes, Colonel James, commission as commander-in-chief of southern provincial forces, i. 11–13; mention of, 14, 31, 213, 239, 242, 268, 310; ii. 20, 28,; consultations at Fort Cum-

berland, i. 14, 24, 30; illness of, 20; march to Fort Cumberland of North Carolina troops, 23, 25; building of Fort Cumberland, 29; letters from, 32, 41, 47; discharge of men from North Carolina regiment, 35; disputes respecting rank, 48, 54, 172, 175, 224; Braddock's defeat, 73; list of Indian goods, 89; return to North Carolina, 144; attitude at Fort Cumberland, 263; possibility of succeeding on Washington's resignation, 376.
Iroquois, the, mention of, i. 179 n.
Irvine, ——, mention of, i. 122.
Irvine, William, report of death of, ii. 315.
Irwine, ——, claim to commission of brigade major in Virginia regiment, iii. 181.
Isaacs, Samuel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Isham, ——, mention of, ii. 311, 315.
Izens, Isaac, recommendation of James Stewart, v. 77 n.

Jack, Captain (Indian), speech to, i. 179; invitation from Washington, ii. 58.
Jackson, ——, permission to supply substitute, ii. 224.
Jackson, Robert, witness to will of Augustine Washington, iii. 396, 397.
Jackson, William, payment to, iv. 128; witness to agreement, 145 n.; deposition of, 146.
Jacobs, Captain (Indian), death of, i. 374.
Jacobs, J. J., reference to, v. 141 n.
Jacques, Denton, meeting of Potomac Company, iv. 30; mention of, 111; Daniel Jenifer Adams' conveyance of property to Washington, v. 115, 117.
James, Abel, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
James & Drinker, insurance on flour shipped to West Indies, iv. 140 n.
Jameson, Dr., Dr. Craik's commendation of, ii. 247; Captain Stewart's recovery under, iii. 231; mention of, 333.
Jamisson & Co., consignment of tea to, v. 45.
Jefferson, Peter, map of Virginia, i. 19 n.
Jefferson, Thomas, mention of, i. 130 n.; v. 69 n.; signature to Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356; sale of estate of Colonel Bernard Moore, iv. 125, 284.
Jenifer, Daniel, mention of, iv. 252; v. 92 n.; Daniel Jenifer Adams' conveyance of property to Washington, 115, 116; payment of debts of Josias Adams, 130.
Jenkins, Aaron, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Jenkins, Bennet, agreement with Washington, v. 15 n.
Jenkins, Ensign, death of, iii. 113 n.
Jenkins, Jason, agreement with Washington, v. 15 n.
Jenkins, William (express), mention of, i. 18, 157, 217, 310; ii. 17, 27, 44, 123, 149, 152, 202, 214, 217, 239, 243, 246, 284, 295, 304–306; iii. 103, 106, 110, 121, 141, 153; expectation of, at Winchester, i. 136; non-appearance of, 178; payment of, 246, 367, 373; accounts of, 340; delay of, 372; money for Indians conveyed by, ii. 150; residence of, 276; valuable services of, 305 n.; escort for, iii. 16.
Johnny, Captain (Indian), speech to, i. 186; expectation of, ii. 55; in command of Catawbas, 78; deception of, 341, 342.
Johnson, ——, mention of, v. 161.
Johnson, Benjamin, mention of, iv. 391; v. 10.
Johnson, John, imprisonment for desertion, i. 137, 154; excuse for desertion, 183.
Johnson, Dr. John, medicine for Patsy Custis, iv. 61, 74, 119; letter from, to Martha Washington, 119 n.; mention of, 120.
Johnson, Rev. Josiah, letter from, biog. note, iii. 366; mention of, 367.
Johnson, Mildred (Moody), mention of, iii. 366 n.
Johnson, Colonel Philip, issuing of Virginia treasury notes, ii. 305 n.; payment of debt, iv. 171.
Johnson, Richard, sale of land, iv. 283.
Johnson, Lieutenant Robert, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
Johnson, Samuel, rent of plantation to Washington, ii. 195.

Johnson, Thomas, Jr., meeting of Potomac Company, iv. 31; letters from, 119, 122; v. 18, 83, 84, 115; biog. note, iv. 119; Potomac River Bill, 122, 123; v. 84–86, 117, 133.
Johnson, General Sir William, rumor of attack on, i. 130; criticism of, 159; rumor of resignation of, 169; estimate of size of Six Nations, 179 n.; conference with Six Nations, 191; Colonel Croghan's examination of French prisoner as deputy of, ii. 102; mention of, i. 158; ii. 135, 137; iv. 78 n.; in command of reinforcements for Fort William Henry, ii. 168; congress of Six Nations and Southern Indians, 207, 208; letter from, to Governor Denny, biog. note, 208; report of capitulation of Montreal, iii. 175; sale of land by Six Nations, 297, 298 n., 303, 307 n.; apprehension of Indian uprising, 306; treaty of Fort Stanwix, 307 n.; Lieutenant Coleby Chew's claim to bounty land, iv. 352.
Johnston, Daniel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Johnston, Captain George, election to Virginia House of Burgesses, ii. 346, 379; estate of, iv. 4, 38.
Johnston, John, accounts of, ii. 129.
Johnston, Captain John, expectation of, with goods from England for officers' uniforms, ii. 36.
Johnston, Dr. John, mention of, i. 60, 82; list of medicines for Fort Cumberland, 330; need of, at Raystown, ii. 363; claim to soldiers' bounty land, iv. 353.
Johnston, Mrs., death of, iii. 366.
Johnston, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Johnston, Stephen, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Johnstown, Fort, garrison for. ii. 53.
Joliffe, William, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Jones, Edward, letter from, Washington's agreement with, iv. 164.
Jones, Emmanuel, letter from, biog. note, iv. 331.
Jones, Rev. Emmanuel, mention of, iv. 331 n.
Jones, Emmanuel Macon, mention of, iv. 331 n.
Jones, Gabriel, letters from, ii. 343, 382; iii. 311, 313; biog. note, ii. 343; Washington's election to House of Burgesses, 343, 344, 349, 373, 382; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 405; Washington's acknowledgments to, iii. 3; suspicions of intention to oppose Washington in election of 1761, 202; Washington's claim against Strother estate, 311, 313.
Jones, John, illness of, i. 140.
Jones, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Jones, John (of Anglesea, Wales), mention of, iv. 331 n.
Jones, Joshua, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., ii. 405.
Jones, —— (Macon), mention of, iv. 331 n.
Jones, Peter, transportation of uniforms, v. 132.
Jones, —— (Strother), mention of, ii. 343 n.
Jones, Thomas, reference to, iv. 226 n.
Jones, William, enlistment in Virginia regiment, i. 113.
Jones, Major Wood, in command of volunteers, i. 273.
Jones, Sergeant, desertion of, ii. 205.
Jordan, Jerrard, accusation of treason against, i. 46.
Jordan, Peter, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Jordan, W., letter from, to Colonel Champe, i. 102.
Jumonville, M. de, defeat of, i. 2, 15; mention of, 37 n., 49 n., 188 n.; French accusation of assassination of, 50 n.
Justice, Captain, mention of, iii. 89.

Keith, ——, mention of, ii. 267; murder of daughter of, by Indians, 311.
Keith, James, legacy from Thomas Colville, iv. 60 n.
Keller, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Kelly, ——, condition of road to Fort Du Quesne, iii. 34.
Kelly, Sarah, witness to will of Martha Hayward, iii. 388.
Kemble, Margaret. *See* Gage, Margaret Kemble.

Kemble, Peter, mention of, i. 253 n.
Kemp, Attorney-General, British officers' claim to land in Van Rensselaer tract, iii. 338 n., 339.
Kendall, Custis, legacy from John Custis, iii. 382; title to land in Custis estate, iv. 240.
Kendall, Sorrowful Margaret (Custis), legacies from John Custis, iii. 376, 377, 381, 382.
Kendall, Captain William, sale of land, iii. 375; legacies to, from John Custis, 377.
Kennedy, Quartermaster David, mention of, i. 299; Virginia provisions at Fort Cumberland, ii. 203; appointment as quartermaster, 216; Captain Mercer's complaint against, 356; necessity for accompanying paymaster, 358; stores from Fort Loudoun, 371, 372; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; surveying of bounty land, 174; suit brought against, 219; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Keppel, George (Earl of Albemarle), Lord Loudoun's succession to, in Virginia, i. 257.
Kerchaval, Samuel, reference to, ii. 197 n.
Keys, Gersham, lawsuit with Lawrence Washington, i. 231; iii. 401.
Keywood, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Kidd, John, letter from, ii. 327.
King, Lieutenant John, recruiting, i. 169; member of court-martial, 247; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; member of councils of war, 331; ii. 181; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, i. 385; date of commission, ii. 145; mention of, iii. 86.
King's College, erection of, iv. 5 n.; opposition to, 5, 6; donation of land by Trinity Church, 6 n.; growth of, price of tuition, 7; system of education, 8, 177, 178, 230, 231, 233, 234; Dr. Boucher's recommendation of, 86, 175–179; education of John Parke Custis, 226, 227, 230–234; college expenses of John Parke Custis, 312–314 n.
King's Farm and Garden, situation of, iv. 6 n.
Kirk, James, mention of, v. 145.
Kirkpatrick, John, mention of, i. 112, 185, 212 n., 217, 222, 225, 349, 362, 368; ii. 33, 39, 40, 147; iii. 259, 280; accounts of, i. 214, 324, 358; appointment as secretary to Washington, 216; letters from, 335, 341, 357, 370; ii. 113, 158, 194, 222, 345, 377; iii. 50, 79, 96, 154; Washington's commendation of, i. 79; biog. note, ii. 114; departure from America, iii. 79, 80, 96, 97; inquiry for, 335.
Kiskaminities (Loyal Hannon), description of, iii. 96 n.
Kittanning, expedition against, i. 374.
Knight, Humphrey (overseer), letters from, ii. 322, 357; iii. 48, 54, 72; agricultural affairs at Mount Vernon, ii. 336, 337, 352; iii. 44, 48, 54, 55, 67; mention of, ii. 371; iii. 70; accounts at Mount Vernon, 70; services and death of, 72 n.
Knight, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Knight, John (servant), sale of, v. 32, 155.
Knowles, Admiral, Sir Charles, secret expedition against Rochefort, ii. 228.
Knox, ——, purchase of tobacco, i. 166.

La Fayette, Marquis de, mention of, iv. 251 n.
La Force, M., imprisonment of, i. 37; escape and recapture of, 336, 355; mention of, 367.
Landon, Betty. *See* Carter, Betty Landon.
Lane, ——, death of, ii. 276; iii. 119.
Langdon, Joshua, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Langhorne, William, signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356.
Lanphier, Going (joiner), letter from, iv. 270.
Laren, Isaac, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
L'Argeau, ——, bill against John Parke Custis, iv. 106.
Lary, Corporal Edward, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Lawrason, James, fishing preparations, v. 159.

Lawrence, Daniel, accounts against estate of Augustine Washington, v. 79.
Lawrence & Co., consignment of tea to, v. 45.
Lawson, ——, mention of, iv. 38; accounts of *The Bloomery* partnership, v. 125.
Lawson, Ensign John, desire to enter Virginia regiment, i. 195; recommendation of, 382; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of council of war, ii. 6; mention of, 334; illness of, iii. 8; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, 146; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Lawson, Robert, employment of John Posey, iv. 65.
Lawson, Thomas, mention of, v. 125.
Lay family, mention of, i. 177.
Layton, Sir William, mention of, iv. 333 n.
Le Bœuf, evacuation and burning of fort at, iii. 160.
Lecky, ——, reference to, ii. 271.
Lee, ——, mention of, i. 59.
Lee, Anne (Carter), mention of, i. 2 n.
Lee, Arthur, letter from, biog. note, iv. 75.
Lee, Charles, publication of pamphlet *Strictures on a Friendly Address to all Reasonable Americans*, v. 65; plans of, 86, 116.
Lee, Colonel, mention of, i. 57; security for Dr. Savage, iii. 293.
Lee, Edmund Jennings, reference to, v. 57 n., 69.
Lee, Elizabeth (Fitzgerald), mention of, v. 57 n.
Lee, family of, mention of, ii. 288 n.
Lee, Francis, election to Virginia House of Burgesses, 1758, ii. 360.
Lee, Francis Lightfoot, election to Virginia House of Burgesses, 1758, ii. 346, 379; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356; mention of, v. 57 n., 115 n.
Lee, Grace (Ashton), mention of, v. 69 n.
Lee, George, mention of, i. 22 n.; ii. 167.
Lee, Hannah (Ludwell), mention of, i. 76 n.; iv. 75 n.
Lee, Colonel Henry, mention of, ii. 77 n.; employment of Prince William militia, 108, 289; letter from, 289; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356.
Lee, Jane (Fitzgerald), mention of, v. 57 n.
Lee, "Light Horse Harry," mention of, i. 2 n., 76 n.
Lee, Mary (Bland), mention of, ii. 77 n.
Lee, Matilda, mention of, i. 76 n.
Lee, Philip Ludwell, criticism of, ii. 40; appointment to Virginia Council, 59; recommendation of French Mason, 283; Virginia elections, 346; death of, v. 114.
Lee, Philip Richard Francis, request to Washington to assume command of Prince William Independent Company, biog. note, v. 69; signature to letter from Prince William Independent Company, 164.
Lee, Rebecca (Tayloe), mention of, v. 115 n.
Lee, Richard, election to Virginia House of Burgesses, ii. 360.
Lee, Richard (of Maryland), mention of, v. 69 n.
Lee, Richard Henry, election to Virginia House of Burgesses, ii. 360; mention of, iv. 186; action under Act of Parliament respecting enlistment of servants, v. 41; extract from letter to Adam Stephen, 87 n.; letter from, biog. note, 180.
Lee, Captain Robert, capture of, by privateer, ii. 39.
Lee, General Robert Edward, mention of, i. 2 n.; iii. 287 n.
Lee, Sarah (Brooke), mention of, v. 69 n.
Lee, Hon. Thomas, mention of, i. 76 n.; iv. 75.
Lee, William, signature to letter from De Berdts, Lee & Sayre, iii. 369.
Leet, ——, survey of bounty land, v. 11.
Legal opinions, John Graham, examination of land title, iii. 158; Edmund Pendleton, interpretation of Washington wills, 358, 359 n., 398 n.; John Mercer, interpretation of Lawrence Washington's will, 398 n.; Robert H. Harrison, land disputes, iv. 11, 101–103, 150, 240; on lawsuit for recovery of goods under Jamaica

laws, 184, 185; drawing up of lease, 258–261; Mrs. Savage's annuity, v. 120; George Wythe, examination of land title, iv. 282–284, 297, 328; Bartholomew Dandridge, examination of land title, 285; Maryland and Pennsylvania lawyers, interpretation of Royal Proclamation of 1763, granting bounty land to provincial officers, 291; Lord Camden, boundary between Connecticut and Pennsylvania, 320; Thomas Johnston on recovery of Maryland bond, v. 116.

Legge, William (Earl of Dartmouth), extract from letter to Lord Dunmore, v. 56 n.

Leghorn, description of, iii. 260.

Legonier, Sir John, appointment as field marshal, ii. 251.

Leith, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.

Lemon, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.

Lemon, Lieutenant John, mention of, i. 163, 248; testimony at court-martial, 247.

Lemon, Nicholas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.

Lemon, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.

Lemon, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.

Lesterson's Fort, garrison necessary for, i. 306.

Le Vert family, mention of, i. 177.

Levern & Stuart, Captain Stewart's letters sent to care of, iii. 247, 251.

Lewis, ——, employment of discharged soldiers, iii. 242.

Lewis, Colonel Andrew, mention of, i. 6, 19, 29, 75, 92, 93, 128, 133 n., 157, 182, 185, 251, 261, 287, 322, 336, 347; ii. 44, 57, 96, 263, 306, 358; iii. 89, 198; protection of Virginia frontiers, i. 43; House of Burgesses' thanks to, 46; provisions at Fort Dinwiddie, 94, 108; expeditions against Shawanese, 149, 183, 208, 213; v. 31 n., 51 n., 52 n., 54, 61 n.; accounts of, i. 155, 171, 197, 278, 288; appointment to oversee building of fort in the Cherokee country, 228; in command of friendly Indians, 230, 238, 353, 366; ii. 4, 21, 56–58, 119; letters from, i. 379; ii. 63, 185; iii. 124; iv. 347; biog. note, i. 379; superintendence of militia, ii. 3, 306; in command at Fort Dickinson, 72; orders to hold small forts in case of attack, 124; Captain Hog's accusation against Captain Bullitt, 201; employment of Sergeant McCully as commissary, 209; adoption of Indian dress by company of, 353; arrival at Raystown, 353, 354; return of company at Raystown, iii. 7; in list of missing at Major Grant's defeat, 113 n.; imprisonment in Canada, 124, 125; Cherokee attack on Captain Gist, 178; expedition against Cherokees, 212, 218, 223; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.; declaration respecting renewal of service, 237; surveying of Washington's western land, iv. 346–349, 351; battle of Point Pleasant, v. 52 n.; Henderson's purchase from Cherokees, 90.

Lewis, Betty (Washington), mention of, ii. 41 n., 59; legacies from Augustine and Lawrence Washington, 394, 400.

Lewis, Catherine (Washington), mention of, ii. 4 n.

Lewis, Captain Charles, letters from, i. 75, 187, 199, 224; biog. note, 75; recruiting, 169; testimony at court-martial, 187; member of court-martial, 247; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; mention of, 300; ii. 272, 329; orders for, i. 301; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of councils of war, ii. 6, 64; date of commission, 145; letter to, from Colonel Taliaferro, 198; pursuit of Indians, 217; signature to letter from Albemarle Independent Company, v. 165.

Lewis, family of, mention of, i. 133 n.; v. 165 n.

Lewis, Colonel Fielding, purchase of negroes for Washington, i. 166; Indian depredations, 216; mention of, 217; iii. 317; iv. 206, 328; v. 11, 46; commissary of Gentlemen Associators, i. 251; letters from, ii. 41, 319, 329, 362; iv. 196, 203, 235; biog. note, ii. 41; purchase of bill, 278 n.; loss of election to Virginia

House of Burgesses, 1758, 373; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 405; draining of Dismal Swamp, iii. 276 n., 277 n., 278 n., 279 n.; Washington's accounts with Strother estate, 311; election to Virginia House of Burgesses, 1769, 363 n.; Washington at house of, iv. 103 n.; collections for Washington, 135, 199, 205, 235; insurance on flour shipped to West Indies, 139, 140; payment for Washington, 161.
Lewis, Fielding, Jr., letter from, iii. 361; expenditure of wife's fortune, 361, 362, 364, 365.
Lewis, Mrs. Fielding, Jr., expenditure of balance of fortune, iii. 361, 362, 364, 365.
Lewis, John, mention of, i. 379 n.
Lewis, Captain Joshua, member of court-martial, i. 188; pursuit of Indians, 193; criticism of, 206; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; mention of, 300; ii. 36; in command of company ordered to South Carolina, 60; member of council of war, 64; retention in rank, 71; date of commission, 144; resignation of, 293.
Lewis, Margaret (Lynn), mention of, i. 379 n.
Lewis, Sergeant Nathan, death warrant for, i. 246, 249; court-martial of, 247, 248.
Lewis, Sarah Murray, mention of, i. 75.
Lewis, Thomas, dwelling of, iii. 393.
Lewis, Thomas (son of Colonel Andrew), surveys of western land, iv. 346–348, 387.
Lewis, Colonel Thomas, Washington's claim on Strother estate, iii. 311, 313.
Lewis, Mrs. Thomas, mention of, ii. 343 n.
Lewis, Warner, member of Gentlemen Associators, i. 243; letter from, ii. 290; mention of, iv. 197; v. 82.
Lewis, —— (Washington), legacy from Lawrence Washington, iii. 389.
Lewis, Zachary, election to Virginia House of Burgesses, 1758, ii. 373.
Lightfoot, ——, estate of, iv. 49.
Lilburn, Francis, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Lile, Corporal James, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Limen, Thomas, Washington's election accounts, ii. 400.
Lindsay family, mention of, i. 133 n.
Lindsay, Edmond, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Lindsay, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Lindsay, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Linsey, Captain, sale of mare, iii. 87, 115.
Linsey, Justice, arrest of receivers of stolen goods, ii. 206.
Linton, ——, mention of, ii. 368.
Lisson, Daniel, dwelling of, iii. 390.
Lissons, Robert, sale of land by children of, iii. 390, 391.
Little, ——, purchase of wheat, iv. 162.
Little Carpenter. *See* Attakullakulla.
Little England, description of, v. 73 n.
Littler, Samuel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Littleton, Sarah. *See* Custis, Sarah Littleton.
Littleton, Colonel Southey, mention of, iii. 373 n.
Livingston, ——, appointment to adjutancy, i. 148; mention of, ii. 204.
Livingston, Major James, letters from, ii. 91, 93; alarm at Fort Cumberland, 91–94; letter laid before council of war at Fort Loudoun, 94; mention of, 193; examination by Lord Loudoun on southern provincial regiments, 254.
Ljungsted, Hannah Milnor, acknowledgment to, iv. 271.
Llewelling, John, dwelling of, iii. 384.
Lloyd, Lieutenant-Colonel Thomas, mention of, i. 20; extract from letter to Major Burd, ii. 196; command at Raystown, iii. 82.
Lochmiller, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Lockart, Captain James, member of council of war, i. 305.
Locke, Lieutenant, mention of, i. 68.
Logan (Indian chief), massacre of family and people, iv. 385, 386 n.,

387; vengeance of, 389 n.; v. 31 n.; speech of, 62 n.
Lomax, Colonel, sale of negroes, i. 161; lawsuit with Lawrence Washington, share in copper mines, 231; member of court-martial, 247.
Lomax, Lieutenant John, relief for, i. 168; mention of, 195; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; member of council of war, 331; movements of, 354; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; date of commission, ii. 145; signature to letter recommending Sergeant McCully, 210.
Long, ——, arrival at Raystown with Maryland wagons, iii. 23.
Long, Ensign David, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
Long, William, provisions supplied by, ii. 128.
Longacre, Andrew, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Longworth, Corporal Samuel, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Lonsdale, Lord (Henry Lowther), mention of, i. 21 n.
Lososais, Ensign, death of, ii. 90.
Lotteries, Virginia, to raise money for military purposes, i. 68; Delaware, (Lord Stirling's) tickets purchased in, iv. 198, 330, 331; v. 57, 58, 91, 146.
Loudoun, Fort, building of, i. 202, 239, 251, 264, 269, 294, 296, 310, 333; ii. 5, 29, 39, 112, 130, 142, 216, 268, 269, 371; iii. 2, 15, 31, 58, 85, 87, 107, 114–116; garrison of, i. 17, 18, 20, 27, 53, 335, 338, 339; ii. 72, 95, 96, 98, 143, 289, 337, 339, 340, 343, 374; iii. 1, 2, 32, 132; employment of Indians, ii. 60, 62; commissary affairs of, 62, 120, 143; iii. 30, 108, 109; military stores for Forbes expedition, 74, 86; councils of war held at, 94, 281; rendezvous for troops under Colonel Stanwix, 100, 111, 116; defence of, 111, 121, 124, 143, 147; condition of road from, 334; returns from, 394; iii. 31; illness at, ii. 398; iii. 15, 30, 32, 59, 86, 132; illness of General Forbes at, 91; General Forbes' departure from, 102; accounts of, 107, 108, 114, 116, 127, 128, 131, 132; forwarding of news of Major Grant's defeat, 111; questions of command, 141.
Loudoun, Fort (on Tennessee River in Cherokee country), garrison for, ii. 21, 53, 61; capture of, by Cherokees, iii. 197.
Loudoun, Fort (in Pennsylvania), Cherokees at, ii. 154; mention of, 329 n., 395.
Loudoun, Lord (Hugh Clinton), mention of, i. 230 n.
Loudoun, Lord (John Clinton), appointment to command in America, i. 229, 230; biog. note, 230; raising of Royal Americans, 240, 344 n.; protection of Virginia frontiers, 245, 314; ii. 50; expectation of, in America, i. 251, 254, 257, 297, 317; advancement of Washington, 252, 269, 333; ii. 1, 50, 56, 58; mention of, i. 255, 265, 335, 394; ii. 63, 98, 227, 236; addresses to, from Virginia, i. 321, 334, 360; arrival of, 322, 323; attitude towards New England provincial troops, 333; expectation of, in Virginia, 345, 367; ii. 3, 24, 29, 44; project of expedition against Fort Du Quesne, i. 346; ii. 3, 225, 229; retention of Fort Cumberland, i. 350, 372, 378; ii. 6, 9, 17, 19, 20, 22, 28, 30; perplexity over affairs in America, i. 361; enlistment of servants, 344 n., 365; regulations for Virginia regiment, 374; ii. 84; in New England, 38; meeting of Southern governors in Philadelphia, 44, 45, 51; apology to Washington, 49; protection of Southern provinces, 51, 52; disposal of Virginia troops, 62, 142; orders to Colonel Stanwix, 70, 74; commission for John Hall in regular army, 82, 266; expedition against Louisburg, 118, 123, 125, 131, 132, 138, 140, 146, 151, 155, 196; Indian dissatisfaction with Mr. Atkin, 148; commission for William Henry Fairfax in regular army, 148, 149, 166, 167, 253; Thomas Lloyd's commendation of, 196 n.; embarkation for Albany, 213; Captain Stewart's desire for assistance of, 232, 240, 245, 262; fulfilment of duty as governor of Virginia, 239 n.; examination respecting condition of Southern provincial troops, 254; Indian aid,

262, 263; Major Smith's scheme, 270, 273; meeting with New England governors at Hartford, 271; departure from America, 273, 303; General Forbes' succession to, 280 n.
Loudoun, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., ii. 1758, 405.
Louisburg, expeditions against, Admiral Holburne reaches Halifax, ii. 132; fears concerning, 140, 210; French preparations, 154; Lord Loudoun's return to New York, 196; lack of news from, 214; success of General Amherst, 368, 373, 375, 379, 382, 387; iii. 26, 35, 37, 39, 45, 49, 61, 64, 65, 68, 82; effect of success in, 37 n., 68; expressions of joy for victory, 37 n., 64, 82.
Love, Joseph, provisions supplied by, ii. 129.
Love, Ensign Philip, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
Lovenger, George Michael, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Low, James (servant), sale of, v. 32.
Lowdermilk, W. H., reference to, i. 4 n., 19 n., 61 n., 91 n.
Lowry, ——, refusal to engage in Morton affair, v. 156.
Lowry, Lieutenant John, discontent of, i. 162; member of court-martial, 247; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; leave granted to, ii. 29; date of commission, 145.
Lowther, Henry. *See* Lonsdale, Lord.
Loyd, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Loyd, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Lucas, Ensign Burton, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.; mention of, 235.
Lucas, Edward, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Ludwell, Lady Francis (Berkeley), mention of, i. 76 n.
Ludwell, Hannah. *See* Lee, Hannah Ludwell.
Ludwell, Hon. Philip, letter from, biog. note, i. 76; appointment to represent Virginia affairs to Lord Loudoun, 245, 269, 321, 334; attendance in council, ii. 12; illness in London, iii. 214.
Ludwell, Secretary Philip, mention of, i. 76 n.
Lukens, John, appointment as commissioner to complete boundary of Pennsylvania and Virginia, iv. 319 n.
Lunan, Alexander, letter from, ii. 34.
Luney, Peter, mention of, ii. 314.
Lupton, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Lupton, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 405.
Lyde, ——, bill of exchange, ii. 278.
Lyon, ——, information respecting Fort Du Quesne, i. 48; close confinement of Captain Stobo, 49.
Lyons, ——, lawsuit of John G. Fraser, iv. 129, 130, 187; v. 118, 119; conveyance of land as trustee to Moore estate, iv. 285, 328, 329, 365.
Lyttleton, Fort, mention of, i. 190; ii. 185, 331; building and situation of, i. 191; retention of, ii. 186; road from Fort Loudoun to, 334; General Forbes' arrival at, 383; Indian depredations near, iii. 22.
Lyttleton, Governor William Henry (Baron Westcote), Virginia troops sent to aid of, i. 60, 62; request of Virginia to aid in pacifying offended Cherokees, 306; iii. 117; commendation of, 117.

McCabe, Captain, shipment of tobacco, iv. 271.
McCabe, Henry, disposal of property of Captain Henry McCabe, v. 145 n.
McCabe, Captain Henry, letter from, biog. note, v. 145.
McCarmick, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McCarmick, Mrs., making of butter and cheese, iii. 281.
McCarmish, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McCarty, Ann. *See* Ramsay, Ann McCarty.
McCarty, Daniel, executor of will of Augustine Washington, iii. 396.
McCarty, Captain Daniel, letter from, biog. note, iii. 365.

McCarty, Darby, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McCarty, Ensign Dennis, recruiting, i. 111, 114; ii. 15, 23; commission as ensign, i. 171; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; resignation of, 381; conduct of, ii. 22, 24, 40.
McCarty, Winifred (Thornton), conveyance of land in Fairfax, iii. 365; mention of, 365 n., 366.
McClain, ——, survey of western land, v. 11.
McClanahan, Captain Thomas, payment for enlistment of servants, i. 380; in command of Prince William militia, ii. 289.
McClean, Alexander, appointment to survey boundary between Pennsylvania and Virginia, iv. 318 n.
McCormick, George, mention of, v. 14.
McCormick, James, capture of runaway servant, v. 30; recovery of clothes and papers lost by James Cleveland, 177.
McCormick, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McCoy, Richard, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McCrea, Lieutenant, death of, iii. 113 n.
McCrea & Maire, accounts of, v. 108.
Maccubbin, Nicholas, letter to, from Philadelphia merchants, iii. 349; signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Maryland, 354.
McCulloch, Major John, purchase of servant, v. 32, 104.
McCullough, accounts of, iii. 52.
McCully, Lieutenant John, accounts of, i. 155, 185, 197, 279, 287, 290; hiring of express, 156; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 299; recommendation for promotion, 380; ii, 210; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146.
McDaniel, Edward, provisions supplied by, ii. 129.
McDaniel, Patrick, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McDonald, raising of loyalist regiment, iv. 305 n.
McDonald, Lieutenant Alexander, death of, iii. 113 n.
McDonald, Major Angus, report concerning, i. 15, 16; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 299; letter from, biog. note, iv. 305; renting of plantation for Washington, 305 n.; mention of, 379; in command of expedition against Shawanese, v. 31 n.
McDonald, Captain, death of, iii. 113 n.
McDonald, Ensign John, death of, iii. 113 n.
McDowell, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McDowell, Lieutenant Joseph, reconnoitring, ii. 241; letter to, from Captain Rutherford, 318 n.
McFarson, Thomas (servant), sale of, v. 32.
McField, Captain John, provisions supplied by, ii. 129.
McGachen, William, letters from, iii. 266; iv. 354; Valentine Crawford's accounts with, v. 106; departure for England, 106.
McGee, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McGill, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McIntosh, Lieutenant, death of, iii. 257 n.
McKean, Thomas, signature to letter of firm, biog. note, v. 180.
McKean & Rodney, letter from, v. 179.
McKee, Shawanese message to, v. 4 n.
McKenzie, Captain A., death of, iii. 113 n.
McKenzie, Lieutenant Robert (captain in provincial troops), pursuit of Indians, i. 193; appointment to company in Virginia regiment 298; mention of, 300, 322, 329; ii. 241, 256; iii. 16, 89, 120, 181, 183, 200; member of council of war, i. 301; accounts of, 340; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; letters from, ii. 45; iii. 193; v. 49, 136; biog. note, ii. 45; retention of rank, 71; in command at Pearsall's

Fort, 72; date of commission, 145; enclosure from, 244; commendation of, 294 n.; refusal to part with regimentals, iii. 21; letter from, to Captain Stewart, 118; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, 146; letter to, from Washington, 194 n.; reëntrance into Virginia regiment, 211; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.; attempt to influence Washington to oppose Massachusetts delegates at Philadelphia, v. 50 n.
McKenzie, Lieutenant Roderick, death of, iii. 113 n.
McKenzie, Lieutenant William, death of, iii. 113 n.
Mackey, Eneas, extract from letter to Governor Penn, v. 8 n.
Mackey, Captain James, arrival at Fort Cumberland, i. 8, 10; appointment as fourth in command at Fort Cumberland, 12; consultations at Fort Cumberland, 24; in possession of Washington's sketch of the Ohio lands, 26; reward for men under command of, for bravery in action at Great Meadows, 28; letters from, 33, 50; biog. note, 33; House of Burgesses' thanks to, 45; capitulation of Fort Necessity, 50 n.
McKittrick, James, election as secretary of Virginia Lodge, i. 15.
McLaughlin, Ensign Alexander, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
McLean, ——, commissary affairs at Fort Cumberland, i. 103, 144; sale of Great Meadows, iv. 37, 117.
McLeane, Dr., attention shown Rev. Andrew Burnaby, iii. 189; opinion on illness of Washington, eminence of, 225; mention of, 226.
Macleane, Laughlin, endorsement of note for Captain Stewart, iii. 308; member of British Senate, 340.
McMahan, Richard, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McMahan, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
McMahon, ——, sale of land, iv. 118.
McManus, Lieutenant, mention of, i. 136, 185.
McMicken, Robert, consignment of goods to Washington in exchange for fish, iv. 68, 159; sale of flour, etc., in Jamaica, 159, 160, 184, 185, 216.
McNabb, Captain, shipment of madder to Virginia, v. 76.
McNeal, Neal, building of fort at home of, i. 305; garrison necessary for fort, 306; mention of, 307.
McNeill, Captain John, recruiting, i. 131; accounts of, 132, 155, 182, 345; ii. 85; payments made by, i. 137, 139; ii. 76, 77; letters from, i. 141, 380; ii. 381; request to remain at Fort Dinwiddie, i. 156; expedition against Shawanese, 197; mention of, 291; ii. 48; iii. 89, 120, 200; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 297; commendation of, 344; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; to command garrison of fort in Cherokee country, ii. 21, 61; escort for Catawbas, 28, 43; member of councils of war, 64, 94; date of commission, 145; promotion of, 150, 203, 205, 215; escort for, 380; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; chosen to present address to Washington, 150; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232; project of sending Captain Stewart to London to represent Virginia regiment, 241, 244.
McNight, Ensign George, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
Macon, Elizabeth (Moore), mention of, v. 118 n.
Macon, Mary. *See* Aylett, Mary Macon.
Macon, Colonel James, mention of, v. 118 n.
Macrae, Allan, letters from, i. 35, 58; biog. note, v. 35.
McSwine, ——, capture of, by Indians, i. 90, 91.
McWilliams, William, election as junior warden of Virginia Lodge, i. 15.
McWilliams, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Maddin, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Maddin, Laughlen, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.

Maddin, Mayberry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, iii. 406.
Madeira, Island of, description of, iii. 308–310; change of governor, 310, 311.
Madison, ——, Washington's accounts with, iii. 311 n., 313.
Madison, George, appointment as surveyor on the Ohio, iv. 331.
Madison, James, mention of, iii. 302 n.; v. 69 n., 157 n.
Madison, Rt. Rev. James, mention of, ii. 343 n.; appointment as commissioner to complete boundary of Pennsylvania and Virginia, iv. 319 n.; appointment of George Madison as surveyor of western land, 331; Lieutenant Chew's claim to soldiers' bounty land, 352.
Madison, John, mention of, iv. 202 n.
Madison, Mrs. John, mention of, ii. 343 n.
Magil, John, provisions supplied by, ii. 128.
Magowan, Rev. Walter, vacancy of parish in Louisa, iii. 333; invitation to John Parke Custis, iv. 29; letters from, 198; v. 91; sale of lottery tickets, iv. 198; v. 91, 146.
Maidstone, Fort, desertion from, i. 280; sale of liquor to garrison of, 280–282; garrison of, 308; ii. 72, 96; protection of reapers, i. 319, 327; need of surgeon and medicines, 320; tools for, 325; sickness at, 326; Indian depredations near, 327, 328; ii. 122; evacuation of, 95; situation of, 96.
Mail service in America, criticism of, iii. 258.
Mandell, Robert, letter from, v. 130.
Man-killer. *See* Outacite.
Manley, Harrison, title to land, iii. 158; iv. 150; land exchanges, 2.
Manley, Mrs. Margaret, mention of, iii. 189.
Manus, ——, mention of, i. 139.
Manuscripts, copies inserted in lieu of originals, ii. 350 n.
Markham, Lewis, dwelling of, iii. 390.
Marks family, mention of, v. 165.
Marks, John, signature to letter of Albemarle Independent Company, v. 165.
Marlborough, Duke of (John Churchill), retreats in campaigns of, i. 25.
Marlborough, Duke of (Charles Spencer-Churchill), destruction of French transports at St. Malo, June 6, 1758, iii. 18.
Marney, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Marot, Edith. *See* Cobb, Edith Marot.
Marot, Jean, mention of, i. 273 n.
Marshall, Captain John, shipment of tobacco, iii. 210.
Marshall, Thomas Hanson, letters from, iii. 188, 356, 369; iv. 1, 12, 13, 17, 32, 33; biog. note, iii. 188; charge for ferry from Captain Posey's place, iv. 65.
Marshall, Mrs. Thomas H., illness of, iv. 13, 34.
Marshall Hall, mention of, iii. 188 n.
Martial family, capture and death by Indians, i. 309.
Martin family, mention of, v. 165 n.
Martin, Frances (Fairfax), mention of, i. 57 n.
Martin, John, letter from, i. 84.
Martin, Governor Josiah, proclamation respecting Transylvania Company's purchase from Cherokees, v. 90 n.
Martin, Captain Patrick, member of council of war, i. 305.
Martin, Colonel Thomas Bryan, letter from, biog. note, i. 57; mention of, 242; iii. 183; accusation against Hugh West, ii. 343; election to Virginia House of Burgesses, 1758, 344 n., 381, 385, 387.
Marye, Peter, candidate for Virginia House of Burgesses, 1769, iii. 363.
Maryland, boundary questions, iii. 298 n., 301 n., 305; opportunities for clergy, 315; Non-importation Resolves of merchants, 352–354; treaty with Six Nations, iv. 277; resolutions of convention on Boston Port Bill, v. 18; prevention of landing of tea, 45.
Maryland Assembly, money voted for defence of frontiers, i. 144 n., 296; building of Fort Frederick, ii. 10; payment of forces, 305; Potomac River Bill, iv. 10, 122, 123; v. 85, 117, 133; fees on private bills, iv. 120, 122; office fees, v. 19; prorogation of, 84; act regulating loans, 116; meeting of, 116; road laws, 117.

Maryland currency, value of, iv. 105, 111, 244, 245.
Maryland Gazette, report of projected attack on Fort Cumberland, i. 90; notice of meeting of surveyors of soldiers' bounty land, iv. 388 n.
Maryland Journal, advertisement of Washington's western lands to lease, iv. 251 n.
Maryland, proprietary government of, death of Lord Baltimore, iv. 107, 111; speculation on succession to proprietary government, 107, 112, 115; abstract from Lord Baltimore's will, 113; acknowledgment of Henry Harford as proprietor, 114 n..
Maryland troops, enlistment in, i. 35; march to relief of Pennsylvania, 123; number at Fort Cumberland, 128; rank at Fort Cumberland, 144 n., 145 n.; commissary affairs of, 172; ii. 350, 354, 395; non-action of, i. 216; iii. 179; effort to place Colonel Innes in command of, i. 224; augmentation of, ii. 51; disposal of, 53; to garrison Fort Cumberland, 59, 60, 333; protection of frontiers, 215; payment of, 95, 305; arms for, 320; cutting of new road, 342, 350; march to Raystown, 395; iii. 38; arrival of wagon-master at Raystown, 23; loss in Grant's defeat before Fort Du Quesne, 113 n.
Mason, Anne Eilbeck, mention of, ii. 256.
Mason, Anne Eilbeck (Nancy), mention of, v. 94, 95.
Mason, Captain Charles, extract from journal of survey of Pennsylvania and Maryland boundary, iii. 298 n.; compass of, v. 11.
Mason, Elizabeth (Adams), conveyance of property to Washington, v. 92, 115, 116, 137–139.
Mason family, mention of, ii. 288 n.; iv. 4 n.
Mason, French, mention of, ii. 254; recommendation for commission in Virginia regiment, 283, 287, 288, 298–300.
Mason, Colonel George, letters from, frontispiece, i. 81, 277; ii. 254, 287, 298, iii. 282, 342, 345; iv. 286; v. 93, 107, 110, 133, 135; Non-importation Resolves, iii. 342–349; recommendation of French Mason, ii. 283, 287, 288, 298; election to House of Burgesses, 1758, 346, 379; scheme for replevying goods and distress for rent, iii. 283; power of attorney from Dr. Savage, iv. 14; dancing-school at house of, 31; Potomac River Bill, 122; v. 109, 110, 112, 116, 117. 133, 135; mention of, iv. 150, 322, 334 n.; v. 140 n.; employment of Captain Crawford as surveyor of western land, iv. 301; right of Parliament to impose taxes on America, v. 41; plan of association for Fairfax Co., 94, 95 n.; misunderstanding with Washington, 111, 112.
Mason, George, Jr., collections for ammunition, v. 109, 135; illness of, 135.
Mason, John, garrison necessary at fort of, i. 306; mention of, 307; guns for Indians, 353.
Mason, Stevens Thomson, mention of, v. 140 n.
Mason, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Mason, Thompson, election to House of Burgesses, 1758, ii. 360; letter from, biog. note, v. 140.
Mason and Dixon line, extract from journal of Captain Mason, iii. 298 n.; perplexing questions of land patents after completion of, 305; compass used, v. 11.
Masonic Lodge, Virginia, election of officers, i. 15.
Massachusetts, Boston Port Bill, v. 18, 35, 37; alteration of charter, 36; attitude of, 1774, 49; attempt to influence Washington to oppose delegates from, 50 n.; adoption by Continental Congress of military code of, 181.
Massey, ——, at Mount Vernon, iv. 31.
Mathews, Patrick, residence of, iv. 4.
Matthews, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Matthews, Sarah Custis, legacy from John Custis, iii. 377; witness to will of John Custis, 381, 383.
Maury, Colonel, Indian attack in Bedford and Halifax counties, ii. 304, 306.
Maury family, mention of, i. 133 n.

Maury, James, payment of Dr. Boucher's acccount to, iv. 60.
Maury, Rev. James, mention of, i. 133 n.
May, ——, promise to receive appointment as surveyor of soldiers' bounty land, iii. 367.
Mead, ——, draining of Dismal Swamp, iii. 279 n.
Mead, Captain William, letter from, to Colonel Talbott, ii. 308; pursuit of Indians, 308–310.
Meade, Rt. Rev. William, reference to, iv. 4 n., 251 n.
Meals, John, provisions supplied by, ii. 129.
Mease, James, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Meldrum, Rev. William, letter from, ii. 159; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 406.
Mendenhall, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Menzie, Lieutenant Alexander, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.; appointment as subaltern in Colonel Stephen's projected Independent Company, 234.
Mercer, Edward, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Mercer, Colonel George, mention of, i. 16, 29, 178, 180–182, 200, 250, 277, 299, 317, 332, 334, 361; ii. 2, 5, 24, 35, 49, 50, 80, 141, 180, 222, 271, 306, 362, 377, 389, 395; iii. 21, 121; iv. 163, 236; appointment as aid-de-camp to Washington, i. 216; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; member of council of war, 301; assignment of Bryan Fairfax to company of, 334; building of Fort Loudoun, 334; ii. 29; accounts of, i. 340; ii. 114, 127; horse of, i. 359; garrison of Fort Loudoun, ii. 17, 18, 27; apprehension of deserters, 22, 23; enlistment of servants, 43; retention of rank, 71; disregarding of Washington's orders, 81, 85; date of commission, 144; letters from, 173, 226, 355, 393; iii. 158, 172; iv. 39; biog. note, ii. 173; transfer of company, 294; marching orders, 321; cutting of road to Raystown, 355, 356; to command at Raystown, iii. 85; commissary affairs at Raystown, 124; appointment as surveyor of soldiers' bounty land, and agent for Ohio Company, 160 n.; number of votes received as candidate for Virginia House of Burgesses, 1761, 216 n.; appointment as collector of stamp tax, 277; appointment as lieutenant-governor of North Carolina, 336; possible appointment as governor of Walpole's Grant, iv. 30; possible appointment as governor of Maryland, 115; financial difficulties of, 286; grievances of, v. 50; sale of slaves, 63; sale of wheat from estate of, 87; sale of tract on Four Mile Run, 105 n.
Mercer, Dr. Hugh, letters from, iii. 90, 91; iv. 356, 366; biog. note, iii. 90; mention of, 324; iv. 293; bounty land of Pennsylvania officers, 250; signature to letter from Spotsylvania Independent Company, v. 163; occupation and residence of, 163 n.; signature to letter from Spotsylvania Independent Company to Prince William Independent Company, 164 n.
Mercer, James, mention of, i. 359; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356; financial affairs of, iv. 235, 236, 286; sale of land to Washington, 286–288.
Mercer, John, mention of, i. 359; ii. 173 n.; opinion on will of Lawrence Washington, iii. 398 n. opinion on land dispute, iv. 4; settlement of estate of, v. 114, 122.
Mercer, Captain John, mention of, i. 29, 151; House of Burgesses' thanks to, 46; member of court-martial, 188; pursuit of Indians, 193; defeat and death of, 223, 227, 230, 243, 247; date of commission, ii. 144.
Mercer, Mary (Neville), mention of, ii. 173.
Mercer, Richard, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Meredith, Ann. *See* Hill, Ann Meredith.
Meredith, Captain, mention of, v. 89.
Meredith, Reese, letter from, biog. note, iv. 196; mention of, 206 n.;

peach-trees sent to Washington from, v. 59.
Meredith, General Samuel, mention of, iv. 196 n.
Meriwether, Anne. *See* Bolling, Anne Meriwether.
Meriwether, Mildred (Thornton). *See* Walker, Mildred (Thornton).
Meriwether, Nicholas, mention of, i. 133 n.
Mestrezat & Liolard, Rev. Andrew Burnaby's letters addressed to care of, iii. 262.
Metcalfe, Mary. *See* Brokenbrough, Mary Metcalfe.
Michael, Yardley, legacy from John Custis, iii. 377; revocation of legacy, 380, 381.
Michaell, John, mention of, iii. 373 n.
Michaell, Margaret. *See* Custis, Margaret Michaell.
Mifflin, Samuel, insurance on flour shipped to West Indies, iv. 140 n.
Mifflin, Thomas, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Milburn, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Milburn, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Militia, application to Lord Fairfax for, i. 73, 97, 105, 211; iii. 1, 2; expedition of Louisa company, i. 109; drafting from, 111, 217, 228, 229, 267, 274, 277, 279, 293, 296, 312, 329, 342, 343, 346, 356, 361, 362, 364; ii. 112, 275, 282; iii. 132; calling out of, i. 112, 117, 231, 233, 237, 240, 242, 244, 246, 247, 251, 256, 313, 348; ii. 14–16, 68, 97 n., 98, 108–110, 113, 117, 122, 125, 376; iii. 257; iv. 379, 391; laws regulating, i. 113, 118; ii. 2; Maryland Company at Cresap's Fort, i. 129; commissary affairs of, 238; ii. 122; iii. 83; employment for, i. 241; size of Virginia Companies, 244 n.; conduct of, 250, 267, 366, 374, 377; ii. 3; discharge of, i. 263, 332; ii. 125, 130; desertion from, i. 293, 294, 296, 312, 314, 333; council of war held by, to consider location of frontier forts, 305; panic of, 321; forts built by, 347; expense attending, ii. 3; recall of, 16, 125, 143; non-employment of, 79; prohibition from marching out of province, 110, 138; retention in service, 123; guard for forts, 138; criticism of, 143; forwarding of, to Fort William Henry, 168; Major Lewis to regulate, 185; disposal of, 186, 306, 315, 319, 335, 336; death of sergeant of, 187; in command at capitulation of Fort William Henry, 214; Washington's refusal to accept discretionary power to draft from, 282; to garrison Fort Loudoun, 289; need of, 312, 319; to garrison Fort Cumberland, iii. 64, 83, 112 n.; escort to military stores, 114; Captain Stewart's request for appointment as adjutant of, 134, 137; enlistment of Washington's laborers on the Ohio as, iv. 391; v. 16; garrison stockade fort at the Kanawha, 5; expedition against Shawanese, 31; raising of, in 1775, 86 n., 94 n., 95 n.
Military Company of Adventurers, the, reception of, at Pensacola, iv. 280 n.
Miller, ——, attack on, ii. 276.
Miller, Abraham, provisions supplied by, ii. 128.
Miller, David, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Miller family, protection of, i. 258.
Miller, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Miller, Captain John, fort to be built at home of, i. 305; garrison necessary for fort, 306.
Miller, Peter (servant), sale of, v. 32; intention to run away, 33.
Miller, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Milner, Lieutenant Nathaniel, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; date of commission, ii. 145; mention of, 169.
Milnor, Anna Brientnall, mention of, iv. 271 n.; v. 59 n., 81.
Milnor, Eleanor (Pawling), mention of, iv. 272 n.
Milnor, Hannah. *See* Robinson, Hannah Milnor.
Milnor, Hannah (Parrish), mention of, iv. 271 n.

Milnor, Isaac, mention of, iv. 271 n.
Milnor, Rev. James, mention of, iv. 271 n.
Milnor, Mary. *See* Dick, Mary Milnor.
Milnor, Robert, mention of, iv. 271 n.
Milnor, William, letters from, iv. 271; v. 59, 65, 74, 80, 112, 132, 158; biog. note, iv. 271; member of *State in Schuylkill* fishing association, 272 n.; at Mount Vernon, v. 113 n.
Milnor, Mayor William, mention of, iv. 272 n.
Miner, Captain, in command of militia company, i. 294; dissatisfaction of, 311; military returns of, ii. 122.
Miner, William, employment of St. Lawrence Posey in bar of, iv. 169, 246.
Mingoes, the, mention of, i. 122; attack on surveyors, iv. 250; refusal to sign treaty of Camp Charlotte, v. 61; attack on, 62, 63; dissatisfaction of, 101.
Minor family, mention of, v. 165 n.
Minorca, island of, French expedition against, under Duke de Richelieu, i. 312, 333, 358; effect of loss of, 334.
Minton, Eliza, dwelling of, iii. 390.
Mirrias, Captain, shipment of goods from London, ii. 360.
Mitchell, Lieutenant, protection of frontiers, ii. 309.
Mitchell, Richard, mention of, iv. 293 n.
Mizzay, ——, George Mason's payment into Wine Company, v. 134, 136.
Monacatootha (Scarroyaddy, Skwoniatta), information respecting Fort Du Quesne, biog. note, i. 17; assuming of name of Washington, 23; expectation of, at Fort Cumberland, 26; assistance in assembling Indians for attack on French, 103; conference with Captain Gist, 118.
Monckton, Sir Richard, mention of, ii. 33 n.
Monckton, General Robert, expedition against Detroit, iii. 185; Captain McKenzie's request for leave of absence, 193; appointment as Major-General, and Governor of New York, 217; rumor of appointment to succeed Sir Jeffrey Amherst, 217, 253; efforts in behalf of Captain Stewart, 226, 241, 245, 246, 248, 249, 255, 262; acquaintance with Colonel Stephen, 234; mention of, 250; leave of absence, 253; refusal of appointment to command in America, 265.
Monger, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Monkhouse, Mary, legacy from Thomas Colville, iv. 60 n.
Monongahela, battle of, death of Ensign de Splitdorff, i. 14 n.; death of son of Monacatootha, 17; death of Captain Peyrouny, 39; description of, 70–73; mention of, 76, 120, 126 n., 188, 220 n., 280, 289; commendation of Washington and Virginia regiment, 85.
Monroe, Colonel, absence during siege of Fort William Henry, ii. 214.
Monroe, James, mention of, iv. 208 n.
Montcalm, Marquis de, reduction of Fort William Henry, ii. 168, 173; mention of, 382 n.; encampment near General Abercromby, iii. 47.
Montgomerie, Colonel Archibald (Earl of Eglinton), arrival in America of company of Highlanders, ii. 227; escort for, 396; march to Fort Du Quesne, iii. 123, 129.
Montgomerie, Moses, letter from, iii. 363; Mrs. Savage's annuity, 363; iv. 13, 14, 35, 36, 37 n., 47, 108, 120, 137, 141; non-payment of bond, 197, 203, 235.
Montour, Major Andrew, expectation of, at Fort Cumberland, i. 26; assembling of Indians to attack the French, 103; mention of, biog. note, v. 62.
Montour, John, information of duplicity of Mingoes, biog. note, v. 62.
Montour, Madame, mention of, v. 62 n.
Montour, Roland (Indian), mention of, v. 62 n.
Moody, ——, encouragement to slaves to run away, iv. 200.
Moody, Mildred. *See* Johnson, Mildred Moody.
Moon, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Moore, Anne Butler. *See* Carter, Anne Moore,
Moore, Anne Catherine (Spotswood), mention of, iii. 287 n.; iv. 125.

Moore, Colonel Augustine, mention of, iii. 287 n.; v. 118 n.
Moore, Colonel Bernard, mention of, iii. 188 n.; iv. 297, 328; letters from, iii. 287, 291; iv. 47, 87, 99, 124; biog. note, iii. 287; bond to Custis estate, 287, 288 n., 289 n., 292; sale of estate, 291, 292; iv. 124–126, 203; Washington's loan to, 48, 125, 126, 197; recommendation of John Pendleton, 88, 96; schooling of St. Lawrence Posey, 246; title to land, 283–285.
Moore, Bernard, Jr., mention of, iv. 298.
Moore, David, provisions supplied by, ii. 128.
Moore, Elizabeth, mention of, iii. 287 n.
Moore, Elizabeth. *See* Macon, Elizabeth Moore.
Moore, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Moore, Isaac, purchase of corn, iv. 228.
Moore, Lewis, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Moore, Reiley, provisions supplied by, ii. 128.
Moore, Colonel Thomas, bond to Custis estate, iii. 187, 288, 290, 291 n., 312, 313; letters from, 188, 288, 312, 313; biog. note, 188; title to land, iv. 284, 285, 365.
Moorey, Cary & Co., shipment of wine, iii. 235.
Moravians, threats against, for non-resistance, i. 91.
Mordaunt, Sir John, secret expedition against Rochefort, ii. 228, 251.
Morde-Gosling, Corporal, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
More, Sir Thomas, mention of, iii. 287 n.
Moreland, Sergeant Francis, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Morgan, ——, information of surrender of fort in Pennsylvania, i. 283; desertion of, ii. 48.
Morgan, Captain, to command Maryland riflemen, v. 175.
Morgan, Charles, recovery of clothes and papers lost by James Cleveland, v. 177.
Morgan, David, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Morgan, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Morgan, Lieutenant, sale of commission, i. 160.
Morgan, Colonel M., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., 1758, ii. 406.
Morgan, Morgan, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Morgan, Richard, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Morgan, Sergeant, protection of frontiers, ii. 318 n.
Morgan, Theodore, mention of, ii. 311.
Morgan, Thomas, destruction of family by Indians, ii. 308; memorandum respecting Indian attack, 315.
Morrell, Sergeant James, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Morris, Benjamin, mention of, iv. 139 n.
Morris, Cadwalader, mention of, iv. 139 n.
Morris, Joh—, sale of island, iii. 376.
Morris, Mary Phillipse, mention of, i. 119 n., 201; ii. 50, 168, 279; Washington's attachment to, 50 n., 140, 141; Roger Morris' attentions to, 140.
Morris, Robert, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350; insurance on flour shipped to West Indies, iv. 140; importation of Palatines, 369, 370.
Morris, Robert, executor to Lord Baltimore's estate, iv. 113.
Morris, Governor Robert Hunter, endeavor to exclude Quakers from Pennsylvania Assembly, i. 50; letter from, biog. note, 55; letter to, from William Shirley, 63; offer of Pennsylvania commission to Captain Gist, 118; mention of, 118; alarm in Pennsylvania, 122; plans for campaign of 1757, 170, 174; Indian conference, 191; alarm at Fort Cumberland, 356; appointment as governor of North Carolina, iii. 251.

Morris, Captain Roger, letters from, i. 66, 119; mention of, 84, 147; ii. 49, 279; biog. note, i. 119; attentions to Mary Phillipse, ii. 140.
Morse, ——, member of Gentlemen Associators, i. 243.
Morton, ——, affair of, v. 156, 157.
Morton, General, to command in Southern Provinces, iii. 178.
Moseley, Rev. ——, mention of, v. 128.
Mosher, Robert Brent, acknowledgment to, iv. 333.
Mosser, Ensign, in command of post near Lake Huron, iii. 254.
Mount Pleasant, Fort (Fort Cumberland), i. 49 n.
Mount Vernon, rebuilding of, ii. 321–323, 357, 360, 387; iii. 17–19, 28, 29, 44, 55, 67–70, 73, 75, 76, 100, 101; agricultural affairs of, ii. 323, 324, 353, 354, 357; iii. 10, 18, 44, 48, 54–56, 67, 72–74; accounts from, 10, 14, 49, 70; improvements at, iv. 270, 271.
Moxley, ——, accounts of, ii. 223; iii. 74.
Muddy Hole, description of, iii. 55.
Muir, John, accounts with Bryan Fairfax, iv. 132, 173.
Munro, Captain, death of, iii. 13 n.
Munro, Rev. John, mention of, ii. 257 n.
Munro, Mary. *See* Blair, Mary Munro.
Munster, Captain, promotion to major of Royal Americans, iii. 35.
Murcey, Colonel, mention of, ii. 312.
Murdock, Dr., recommendation of, to Washington, i. 66.
Murphey, Darby, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Murphy, ——, death of, by Indians, iv. 385.
Murray, Alexander. *See* Elibank, Lord.
Murray, Charlotte. *See* Dunmore, Lady.
Murray, Lady Charlotte (Duchess of Atholl), sovereignty of the Isle of Man, iv. 114 n.
Murray, General James, capitulation of Montreal, iii. 196.
Murray, John. *See* Dunmore, Lord.
Murray, John (Duke of Atholl), sovereignty of the Isle of Man, iv. 114 n.
Murray, Sarah. *See* Lewis, Sarah Murray.
Murray, Zipporah. *See* Gist, Zipporah Murray.
Muse, Battaile, sale of Colonel George Muse's bounty land, v. 82.
Muse, Colonel George, military stores, i. 7; arrival at Fort Cumberland, 10; pay of detachments under, 19; salary of, biog. note, 28; mention of, 29; intention to resign, 31; accusation of cowardice, 40; salary of adjutant, 44; sale of bounty land, iv. 2, 80; v. 66; surveying accounts, iv. 317; letters from, v. 66, 81.

Nairne, Thomas, first Indian agent to Southern Provinces, ii. 102 n.
Napp, ——, mention of, i. 345.
Nash, ——, mention of, v. 46.
Nash, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Naughty, Corporal John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Neale & Co., grant of land in Pennsylvania, iii. 300.
Neaville, John, purchase of bounty land on the Ohio, v. 82.
Necessity, Fort, Captain Peyrouny wounded at, i. 39; House of Burgesses' thanks to Virginia officers for conduct at, 45; capitulation of, 50; Governor Sharpe's opinion of terms of capitulation, 51, 389.
Neirl, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Nelson, Lucy. *See* Pendleton, Lucy Nelson.
Nelson, Southey, claim to land in Custis estate, iv. 241.
Nelson, Hon. Thomas, Jr., mention of, i. 1 n., 17; attendance in council, ii. 12; draining of Dismal Swamp, iii. 279 n.; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves, 356.
Nelson, Will, tenant at Mount Vernon, iii. 49.
Nelson, Hon. William, letter from, biog. note, i. 1; attendance in council, ii. 12; mention of, i. 17, 262, 263; recommendation of Lieutenant Baker for promotion, ii. 292, 293; draining of Dismal Swamp, iii.

229 n.; extract from letter of, iv. 93 n.
Nesbit, J. M., signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 330.
Neville, Christopher, mention of, ii. 73 n.
Neville, Joseph, appointment to survey Pennsylvania and Virginia boundary, iv. 318 n.
Neville, Mary. *See* Mercer, Mary Neville.
Newcastle, Duke of (Henry Pelham Fiennes-Pelham Clinton), rumor of possible impeachment of, ii. 38.
New England, colleges of, iv. 6 n.
New England troops, criticism of, i. 254; to advance against Crown Point, 316, 323; aversion to receiving orders from General Abercromby, 333; ability to raise regiment of 50,000, ii. 38; recruiting for, 301.
New Jersey troops, project of expedition against Fort Du Quesne, i. 159; pay as provincial colonel of, while serving under lieutenant's commission in Royal Americans, iii. 152.
Newman, Matthew, witness to will of John Custis, iii. 381.
Newton, Amy (Hutchins), mention of, iv. 174 n.
Newton, Aphie (Wilson), mention of, iv. 174 n.
Newton, George, mention of, iv. 174 n.
Newton, George (son of Thomas), mention of, iv. 174 n.
Newton, Martha (Tucker), mention of, iv. 174 n.
Newton, Thomas, mention of, iv. 174 n.
Newton, Hon. Thomas, mention of, iv. 174 n.
Newton, Thomas, Jr., letters from, iv. 174, 187, 216, 238, 247, 373; v. 17, 72, 157; biog. note, iv. 174.
New York, comparison with Philadelphia, iv. 175, 176; probable action on Boston Port Bill, v. 19; convention of 1775 on propriety of occupying post in Highlands, 183.
New York troops, expectation of, at Alexandria, i. 7, 20, 22; status of, 12; expectation of, at Fort Cumberland, 16; pay as provincial colonel of, while serving under lieutenant's commission in Royal Americans, iii. 152; expedition against Cherokees, 217 n.
Nicholas, Abraham, mention of, iv. 93 n.
Nicholas, James, mention of, iv. 93 n.
Nicholas, Lewis, legacy from Lawrence Washington, iii. 390.
Nicholas, Mrs., mention of, i. 179.
Nicholas, Robert Carter, mention of, i. 45, 92; ii. 304; letters from, i. 178, 336, 339; ii. 256, 264; iv. 371; biog. note, i. 178; William Henry Fairfax at house of, ii. 148; issuing of Virginia treasury notes, 305 n.; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 355; recommendation of John Cooke Booth, iv. 96; George Mason's payment into Wine Co., v. 136.
Nichols, ——, blazing of road, ii. 333.
Nicholson, ——, bid on making of muskets, v. 65, 113.
Nicholson, Captain, Washington's sword, ii. 278 n.
Nisewanger, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Nobe, Mrs., purchase of corn, iv. 228.
Noel, Henry (Viscount Campden), opinion on boundary dispute between Connecticut and Pennsylvania, iv. 320.
Non-importation Resolves, of merchants of Philadelphia, iii. 342, 349–352; of merchants of Virginia, 342–349, 355; of merchants of Maryland, 352–354; situation in Boston, 355; denunciation of, as treason, v. 44.
Nonnin, E., purchase of tobacco, iii. 272.
Non-resistants of Pennsylvania, Indian attack on, i. 139.
North Carolina, boundary questions, i. 19, 133; building of Catawba fort, 228 n.
North Carolina troops, expectation of, at Alexandria, i. 7; arrival at Alexandria, 10, 20; status of, 12; expectation of, at Fort Cumberland, 16; expectation of, at Winchester, 23; departure of, 33, 34; enlistment in Maryland regiment, 35; appearance of regiment, 59; number at Fort Cumberland, 128; commis-

sary affairs of, 172; ii. 328; orders to join General Shirley, i. 216; recruiting, 286, 289; augmentation of, ii. 51; disposal of, 52, 53; march to Winchester, 328; arrival at Winchester, 346; arms for, 368; iii. 2, 14; sickness of, 31; desertion from, 108; expedition against Cherokees, 218, 224.
North, John, witness to will of Lawrence Washington, iii. 402.
Norton, ——, accounts with Washington, iv. 198.
Norton, John, letter from, ii. 292.
Nottingham, Batt W., witness to will of John Custis, iii. 382, 383.
Nottoways, the, mention of, i. 179, 180, 219; services of, 230, 270, 346, 365; ii. 29, 58.
Nowel, Samuel, Indian alarm near home of, ii. 197.

Ogilvie, Captain William, in command of New York Company, i. 22; consultations at Fort Cumberland, 24.
O'Hara, James. *See* Tyrawley, Lord.
Ohio Company, the, grant of five thousand acres in Pennsylvania, iii. 301.
Ohio, Falls of, description of, iv. 208–211; land grant to Dr. Connolly near, 253, 254.
Oliver, Thomas, letter from, iv. 270.
Oneidas, the, mention of, i. 17 n.
Ord, Thomas, disposal of military stores at Fort Cumberland, i. 75.
Orme, Robert, letters from, i. 57, 70, 83, 124, 198; biog. note, 57; William Shirley's opinion of, 64; mention of, 119; attitude towards Virginia officers, ii. 177.
Orre, William (servant), escape of, advertisement for, v. 30; sale of, 32; search for, 143.
Osborn, ——, land deeded to, iii. 158.
Osgood, Hanbury & Co., draft on, in payment of John Parke Custis' college accounts, iv. 313 n.
Ostin, Sergeant, rescue from Indians, iii. 148.
Oswald, Richard, & Co., Captain Stewart's letters in care of, iii. 251.
Oswego, transportation of provisions to, i. 316; reinforcements for, 323; loss of, August 14, 1756, 360, 367, 378; ii. 39.
Otoseita (Standing Turkey), consequences to Cherokees of persistence in war against English, iii. 221.
Ouchterlony, Captain, mention of, ii. 58.
Outacite (Wootassitee or Man-killer), information for Cherokees, i. 379; commendation of, ii. 96; services to English, 96, 122, 131.
Outram, Captain, shipment of tobacco, v. 127.
Overton, Captain, expedition against Shawanese, i. 208 n.; mention of, 251.
Owen, John, mention of, iv. 139 n.
Owings, Samuel, witness to terms of enlistment, ii. 185.

Paca, William, votes received as candidate for governor of Maryland, iv. 119 n.
Packet, Corporal William Stuart, recommendation of, i. 101; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 299.
Packton, ——, pursuit of, by Indians, i. 99.
Page, ——, security on mortgage, v. 87.
Page, Corporal Bryan, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Page, Captain, account with Washington, iv. 198.
Page, Carter, mention of, ii. 125 n.
Page family, mention of, i. 133 n.
Page, Jane Byrd. *See* Pendleton, Jane Page.
Page, Hon. John, appointment as commissioner to complete Pennsylvania and Virginia boundaries, iv. 319 n.; letter from, biog. note, 325.
Page, Mann, Jr., signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356.
Painter, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Palatines, the, importation of, iv. 251, 325–327, 338–344, 355 n., 356–363, 368–370.
Palmer, ——, bid on making of muskets, v. 65; muskets for Virginia companies, 80, 113.
Palmer, John, Washington's military accounts left with, i. 358; ii. 252; printing of Virginia treasury notes, 305 n.
Palmer, Sarah S. P., witness to will of John Custis, iii. 380.

Paoli, Pasquale, attitude towards French garrison in Corsica, iii. 268.
Paris, Captain. *See* Pearis, Captain.
Parke, John, recommendation for commission in American army, v. 179.
Parker, Captain, offer to William Black, iv. 277.
Parker, Colonel, pay as colonel of New Jersey regiment while serving as lieutenant of Royal Americans, iii. 152.
Parkman, Francis, reference to, iii. 37.
Parrell, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Parrell, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Parrish, Hannah. *See* Milnor, Hannah Parrish.
Parry, W., copy of will of Martha Hayward, iii. 388.
Parsons, Major Samuel Holden, extract from diary of, ii. 134 n.
Pasteur, Dr., attendance on slaves in Custis estate, iv. 136, 168.
Patterson's Creek, fort on, Indian attack on, i. 221; part of chain of frontier forts, 302; evacuation of, ii. 65; garrison of, 335.
Patterson, Captain James, in command at Pomfret Castle, i. 192.
Patterson, John, letters from, ii. 321; iii. 28, 75; wages as overseer for rebuilding of Mount Vernon, ii. 322 n.; rebuilding of Mount Vernon, 387; iii. 17, 44, 67, 73; mention of, 70, 100.
Patterson, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Patton, ——, sickness of St. Lawrence Posey at house of, iv. 246.
Patton, Colonel, protection of Virginia frontiers, i. 43.
Paul, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Pawling, Eleanor. *See* Milnor, Eleanor Pawling.
Pay of soldiers in Virginia regiment, inability to meet in full, i. 18, 19; ii. 32; appointment of paymaster, i. 19, 20; of officers, 28; of Washington's adjutant, 44; of Washington's aid-de-camp, 78; deductions from, 80, 270, 340, 351; for medical attendance, 107; dissatisfaction respecting, 107, 119, 131, 137, 197, 286, 287; ii. 79; extra awards, i. 119, 222, 241, 334, 340; ii. 109, 125, 127, 143, 272; iii. 176, 181, 231 n., 232 n., 243; paymaster's accounts, i. 207; recruiting accounts, 130, 261, 272; ii. 294; arrears, i. 278; ii. 67, 126, 143, 189, 264; iii. 117, 118; appointment of paymaster as muster-master, i. 279; Captain Gist's accounts, 324, 345; rangers' accounts, 345; ii. 214, 225; new regulations, i. 351, 355, 357; at Fort Dinwiddie, ii. 15; Captain Peachey's pay, 183; allowance for Washington's table expenses, 216; detachments in South Carolina, 226; paymaster's accounts, 252; for roads and intrenchments, 333; of brigade major, iii. 5, 198; at Fort Loudoun, 31, 86, 108; appropriation for, in Forbes campaign, 126, 127, 131; light horsemen's accounts, 136.
Payne, ——, security for Dr. William Savage, iii. 293.
Payne, Jesse, mention of, iv. 202 n.
Peace negotiations between England and France, terms of, i. 159, 226; iii. 225 n.; M. de Bussy's mission at London, 227, 228; effect of conclusion of, on Virginia regiment, 244; improbability of concluding, 246; news of conclusion of, in America, 248; definitive treaty at Paris, 248 n.
Peachey, ——, conversation with Governor Dinwiddie, ii. 237.
Peachey, Million (Glasscock), mention of, ii. 181 n.
Peachey, Samuel, mention of, ii. 181 n.
Peachey, Captain William, recommendation of, i. 107; illness of, 158, 162; mention of, 226, 234, 237, 300; need of money, 266; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; orders for, 301; loss of money by theft, 340; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of council of war, ii. 6; date of commission, 145; letters from, 181, 234; biog. note, 181; scandal concerning Washington, 181–184, 204; military accounts, iii. 126; pay as brigade major, 198, 199; Captain Stewart's endeavor to obtain superior rank to, 237.

Peachey, Winifred (Griffin), mention of, ii. 181 n.
Peake, John, mention of, v. 174.
Peake, Mrs., mention of, iv. 31.
Peale, ——, mention of, iv. 131.
Pearette, William, letter from, iv. 28.
Pearis (Paris), Captain Richard, charges against, i. 123; expedition against Shawanese, 124, 208 n.; killing of Sieur Donville, 216 n.; orders for, 359, 360; project for procuring Indian assistance, 379; escort for Indians, ii. 28, 353; incorporation of company in Virginia regiment, 44; acceptance of Maryland commission, 118; transportation of stores in Forbes campaign, 369; iii. 29.
Pearis, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Pearsall's fort, desertion from, i. 267; garrison of, ii. 72, 96, 321; returns from, iii. 89.
Pearson, Samuel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Peckwood, ——, pursuit of, by Indians, i. 193.
Peggy Stewart, burning of, iv. 30 n.
Pemberton, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Pemberton, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Pence, Lawrence, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Pendergrass, Jerrard, sale of land to Lawrence Washington, iii. 400; v. 142.
Penderson, Captain, shipment of tobacco, v. 127.
Pendleton, Hon. Edmund, issuing of Virginia treasury notes, ii. 305 n.; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 355; letters from, 358; iv. 88, 150, 170; v. 82, 159; biog. note, iii. 358; opinion on will of Lawrence Washington, 398 n.; recommendation of John Pendleton, iv. 88, 96; sale of estate of Colonel Bernard Moore, 125; advice in land dispute, 200, 240; mention of, 202 n.; conveyance of land as trustee of Moore estate, 285, 328, 365; land titles, 288; v. 66; Mrs. Savage's annuity, 120.
Pendleton, Edmund, Jr., sale of estate of Colonel Bernard Moore, iv. 125; purchase of land, 170; letter from, biog. note, 202.
Pendleton, Edmund (grand-nephew of Hon. Edmund), mention of, iv. 202 n.
Pendleton, Jane (Page), mention of, iv. 202 n.
Pendleton, John, application for position of manager of Custis estate on York River, iv. 87, 88, 96; letter from, 88.
Pendleton, John (auditor of Virginia), mention of, iv. 202 n.
Pendleton, John (father of Edmund, Jr.), mention of, iv. 202 n.
Pendleton, Lucy (Nelson), mention of, iv. 202 n.
Pendleton, Milly (Pollard), marriage bond of, iv. 202 n.
Pendleton, Philip, mention of, iii. 358.
Pendleton, William Nelson, mention of, iv. 202 n.
Penn, Governor John, land patents in Pennsylvania, iii. 302–305; issuing of warrants of survey, iv. 75 n.; soldiers' bounty land, 249; extracts from letters to, 388 n.; v. 8 n.
Penn, William, Burnaby's commendation of, iii. 190; King Charles' grant to, iv. 321.
Pennsylvania, treaty with Shawanese and Delawares, ii. 285; appraisement of impressed horses and wagons, iii. 61; fur trade at Pittsburg, 166; boundary questions, 298 n., 302, 305; iv. 15, 16 n., 152, 253 n., 289, 318–321, 389; v. 98 n.; mode of granting lands, iii. 302–305; opening of western land office, 364 n.; Boston Port Bill, v. 19; intention to petition for abrogation of charter, 42; abolishment of slavery in trans-Alleghany country, 64 n.; arrest and release of John Connolly, 177, 178.
Pennsylvania Assembly, election for, endeavor to exclude Quakers, i. 50; in session, 110; criticism of, ii. 377, 378; appropriations, iii. 121; Indian uprising, 306.
Pennsylvania butchers, buying up of Virginia cattle, i. 346, 366, 373.

Pennsylvania Gazette, editors of, ii. 191 n.; advertisement of Washington's western lands, iv. 251 n.
Pennsylvania Magazine. *See* American Magazine.
Pennsylvania troops, protection of frontiers, i. 123; projected expedition against Fort Du Quesne, 159; building of forts, 191; pay of, 192; ii. 135; surrender of frontier fort, i. 283; project of demolishing Fort Cumberland, ii. 10; augmentation of, 51; detachments ordered to South Carolina, 52; alarm at Fort Cumberland, 97 n.; commissary affairs of, 135; mention of, 325, 393; iii. 38; arrival at Raystown, ii. 334; reconnoitring, 347; partiality shown to, 378; iii. 51, 94; tents for, ii. 395; pay of brigade major, iii. 5; marching orders, 25, 47, 61; new road to Fort Du Quesne, 60; desertion of express, 65; loss at Grant's defeat before Fort Du Quesne, 113 n.; detachments to garrison Fort Pitt, 153, 164; non-action of, 179; building of blockhouse at Presque Isle, 194; bounty land granted to, iv. 248–250, 290–292.
Penson, ——, management of estate of Gerrard Broadhurst, iv. 243.
Perceval, John. *See* Egmont, Lord.
Perkins, ——, wheat carried to mill of, ii. 336; sale of flour, iii. 10, 14.
Perkins, Charles, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Perkins, Isaac, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Perkins, Jonathan, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Perry, Captain, charge of cattle, i. 133, 161.
Perry, Peter, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Perry, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Pert, Ensign Griffin, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; orders for, 301; signature to address refuting article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of council of war, ii. 6.
Peters, Richard, Braddock road, i. 63, 64; mention of, 66; ii. 135; readiness to assist Washington, i. 110.
Peterson, Captain, shipment of tobacco, iv. 135, 144, 221, 223, 239.
Petition to the King, recommendation of, v. 21–23; advice respecting terms, 25, 26.
Peyrouny, Captain William, appointment as adjutant, i. 13; mention of, 29, 183; letter from, biog. note, 39; commission as captain, 44; House of Burgesses' thanks to, 46.
Peyton, Craven, business affairs of G. W. Fairfax, v. 121, 123.
Peyton, John, mention of, ii. 241 n.
Peyton, Sir John, mention of, iv. 333.
Peyton, J. Lewis, reference to, ii. 343 n.
Peyton, Marianna. *See* Brent, Marianna Peyton.
Peyton, Susan (Rutherford), mention of, ii. 241 n.
Phi Beta Kappa Society, election of members, iii. 269 n.
Philadelphia, council of southern governors and Lord Loudoun, ii. 44, 51–53; Washington's attendance at council, 45 n.; Rev. Andrew Burnaby's description of, iii. 190; Mason and Dixon line, 298 n., 299 n.; Non-importation Resolves of merchants, 349–352; comparison with New York, iv. 175, 176; first Continental Congress, v. 49; dwellings of merchants, 159 n.
Philadelphia, College of, Dr. Boucher's objections to, iv. 175–177, 179.
Phillipse, Frederick, mention of, i. 315 n.
Phillipse, Mary. *See* Morris, Mary Phillipse.
Phillipse, Susannah. *See* Robinson, Susannah Phillipse.
Pickering, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Pigman, ——, pursuit of Indians, v. 16.
Pike, John, witness to will of Martha Hayward, iii. 388.
Piper, ——, request for discharge, i. 277, 278.
Piper, Harry, accounts in hands of, ii. 323, 357; iii. 74; at Mount Vernon, iv. 31 n.; witness to agreement between Washington and Robert Adam, 67 n.; letter from, 108; Mrs. Savage's annuity, 108, 142.

Pitcher, Commissary, commission of W. H. Fairfax, ii. 166.
Pitt, Fort, rebuilding of, iii. 148, 160, 164, 165; rumors of intended attacks on, 185, 217; battle of Bushy Run, 256; land near, 296; iv. 76, 118; Maryland and Pennsylvania boundary line, iii. 298; Indian traders at, 301; Major Winston's slave, 331, 332; Pennsylvania and Virginia boundary line, iv. 15; mention of, 37, 38, 78 n.; increase of population around, 266; civil appointments made by Lord Dunmore, 289, 321; criticism of Connolly's conduct, 321, 322; preparations for hostilities in Dunmore's war, 380, 389; v. 11; expedition against Shawanese, 31; retention of garrison, 104; arrest of Connolly, 177.
Pitt, William (Earl of Chatham), orders for Colonel Bouquet, ii. 333 n.; attitude towards colonies, 387, 388 n.; mention of, iii. 6 n.; resignation as Secretary of State, 227.
Plater, Governor George, mention of, i. 98 n.; votes received as candidate for governor of Maryland, iv. 119 n.
Pleasant, Fort, description of, i. 354 n.; pursuit of Indians from, ii. 47; situation and garrison, 96.
Pleydell, Henry. *See* Downe, Lord.
Plummer, George, death of, i. 324.
Poe, Corporal Samuel (servant), appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299; payment for enlistment, ii. 77.
Pohick Church, mention of, ii. 288 n.
Point Pleasant, battle of, i. 75 n., 130 n., 379 n.; v. 61 n.; troops engaged in, 52 n.
Poker, Michael, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Poker, Philip, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Pollard, Joseph, mention of, iv. 202 n.
Polson, Lieutenant William, mention of, i. 29, 171; House of Burgesses' thanks to, 46; commission in King's troops, 160; date of commission in Virginia regiment, ii. 145.
Pomfret Castle, Fort, building and situation of, i. 192.
Poole, William (miller), letter from, ii. 351.
Pope, Anne. *See* Washington, Anne Pope.
Pope, Corporal John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Posey, Amelia, mention of, iii. 341; iv. 31 n., 114.
Posey, Hanson, mention of, iv. 65.
Posey, Captain John, accounts of, ii. 322, 323; mending of road, iii. 9; march to Fort Du Quesne, 24; carpenter work at *Rovers' Delight*, 69; sale of land, 188, 189; mention of, 243; letters from, 341; iv. 63, 101; biog. note, iii. 341; sale at *Rovers' Delight*, 370; iv. 2; judgment against, 63, 101; charge for ferry to *Marshall Hall*, 165; education of son, 169, 246, 363 n.
Posey, John Price, mention of, iv. 63, 65, 363 n.
Posey, Lucy Frances (Thornton), mention of, iii. 341 n.; death of, 366; character of, iv. 66.
Posey, St. Lawrence, education of, iv. 65, 169, 246, 363.
Postgate, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Potter, Joseph, receipt for board and schooling of St. Lawrence Posey, iv. 363.
Potomac, navigation of, proposal of plan, iv. 4; subscriptions to, 30, 109, 110; attitude of Maryland Assembly, 122, 123; Potomac Company, 123 n.; preparation of Bill, v. 85, 109, 110, 112, 133; regulation of toll, profits of project, 110.
Powel, ——, plantation stock, iv. 165.
Powel, Sarah, witness to will of Martha Hayward, iii. 388.
Power, James, director of Virginia lottery, i. 68 n.; opinion on *Centinel 10*, 102, 375; illness of, ii. 256; conveyance of land as trustee of Moore estate, iv. 284, 285, 329, 365.
Power's Mill, Fort, situation and garrison, ii. 96.
Poyne, ——, illness of, iii. 148.
Prague, reduction of, ii. 164, 176.
Prather, Henry, letter from, iii. 14.
Prentis, ——, negligence of, i. 172, 177.
Prentis, William, appointment as commissioner for settling accounts, ii. 305.

Prentis & Withers, tents for frontier, i. 112.
Presley, Peter, mention of, iii. 109 n.
Presque Isle, evacuation and burning of French fort, iii. 160; building of blockhouse, 194.
Preston, General Francis, mention of, iv. 345 n.
Preston, General James Patton, mention of, iv. 345 n.
Preston, General John Smith, mention of, iv. 345 n.
Preston, Susanna (Smith), mention of, iv. 345 n.
Preston, Major Thomas Lewis, mention of, iv. 345 n.
Preston, William (minister to Spain), mention of, iv. 345 n.
Preston, Colonel William, expedition against Shawanese, i. 208; stationing of, ii. 186; mention of, 187; letters from, iv. 345; v. 1, 46, 88, 89, 152; illegal land patents, iv. 346, 348, 349; meeting of surveyors of bounty land, 388 n.
Preston, Secretary William Ballard, mention of, iv. 345 n.
Preston, Senator William Campbell, mention of, iv. 345 n.
Pretter, Lieutenant, stationing of, iii. 12.
Prevost, Colonel James, resignation of, i. 213.
Prevost, Peter. *See* Prevost, Richard.
Prevost, Richard (Peter ?), executor to estate of Lord Baltimore, iv. 113.
Price, Lieutenant Leonard, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; date of commission, ii. 145; revokal of leave of absence, 216; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Prince George, Fort, Colonel Grant's arrival at, iii. 217 n.
Princeller, Nicholas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 406.
Principio Co., description of, iii. 392 n., 400 n.
Princeton, College of, direction of, iv. 6; Dr. Boucher's objections to, 86.
Pritchard, ——, claim to horses sent to Mount Vernon, iii. 78.
Pritchard, Samuel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Pritchard, Thomas, mention of, i. 324.
Proby, Major, death of, ii. 391.
Proclamations, of war between England and France, i. 333, 348; of Governor Dinwiddie (Indian affairs), ii. 105; recruiting for Royal Americans, 161; of Governor Sharpe (deserters from Virginia regiment), 160; granting soldiers' bounty land, iii. 159, 330, 338 n.; iv. 40, 161 n., 249, 273, 291, 357; v. 88 n., 90 n.; Governors Dunmore and Martin (Transylvania purchase), 90 n.
Prosser, Thomas, payment of debt, iv. 127, 199.
Provincial troops, expedition against Crown Point, i. 316, 323; expedition against Louisburg, ii. 82; comparisons between, 178, 299; iii. 205; independence of provincial governors, 46; retention of pay due provincial rank while serving under lower commissions in King's troops, 152; acceptance into service of United Provinces, v. 185.
Prussian troops, project to raise German regiment in America, i. 254; victory over Austrians near Prague, of May 6, 1757, ii. 176; victory over Prince Charles of Lorraine, of November 5, 1757, 271; victories over Marshall Daun, iii. 117; surprise of French troops near Campen, October 16, 1760, 228.
Pucket, Drury, recommendation of, ii. 126.
Pugh, Azariah, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 407.
Pugh, Jesse, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Pugh, Job, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Pugh, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Purdee, ——, mourning for Mount Vernon, iv. 227.
Purdie & Dixon, Dr. Boucher's subscription to the Virginia Gazette, iv. 116.

Quakers, endeavor to exclude from Pennsylvania Assembly, i. 50; threats against, for non-resistance, 91; treatment of, in camp, 296, 346;

attitude towards Washington, ii. 344; disowning of William Milnor for carrying despatches, iv. 271 n.
Quebec, raising of French siege, iii. 190.
Queen's College, Oxford, model for King's College, N. Y., iv. 8.
Quitrents in Pennsylvania, iv. 15, 16.

Rabemen, Captain, recommendation of, iii. 286.
Races, Annapolis, Dr. Boucher's offer of use of room for, iv. 81.
Ramsay, ——, murder of, by Indians, i. 103.
Ramsay, Ann (McCarty), mention of, i. 368 n.
Ramsay, Dennis, mention of, i. 368 n.
Ramsay, William, letters from, i. 368; ii. 146, 164; iii. 33, 36, 60, 65, 81, 93, 117; biog. note, i. 368; Washington's resignation, 370; Governor Dinwiddie's objections to, as commissary, ii. 23; Speaker Robinson's approval of, as commissary, 25; alarm at Fort Cumberland, 98; mining shares for Washington, 159; loan to, 164 n.; appointment as commissary, 191, 194; commissary contract, 217, 218, 231, 240; provisions for rangers, 225; provisions for militia, 289; purchase of flour, 337; accounts of, 369; mention of, 386; iii. 44, 248; iv. 31; social gossip concerning, iii. 51; journal of, 60; enclosure to, 71; payment of taxes, iv. 373; signature to letter from Fairfax Independent Company, v. 57.
Ramsay, Dr. William, mention of, i. 368 n.
Ramsay & Carlyle, mention of, i. 368 n.; Governor Dinwiddie's refusal to appoint commissaries, ii. 23; approval of appointment by Speaker Robinson and committee, 25; suspense of, 40.
Rand, Captain, mention of, ii. 279.
Randall, Lieutenant, death of, iii. 257 n.
Randolph, Mary. *See* Cary, Mary Randolph.
Randolph, Miss, mention of, ii. 126.
Randolph, Hon. Peter, appointment as Indian commissioner, i. 150; attendance at Virginia Council, ii. 12; on committee to regulate trade with Indians, 88; payment of Maryland forces, 295.
Randolph, Hon. Peyton, representative to the King of Virginia House of Burgesses in affair of the pistole fee, i. 37 n., 42 n.; succession to Hon. John Robinson as speaker, 45 n.; director of Virginia lottery, 68 n.; mention of, 92 n.; ii. 278 n.; iv. 102; drawing up of commission for holding courts-martial, i. 171; in command of *Gentlemen Associators*, 239, 242, 243, 251; regulations governing Virginia regiment, ii. 42; delinquency of Quartermaster Hamilton, 215; enclosure from, to Captain Swearingen, 217; signing of Virginia treasury notes, 304, 305; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 355; land disputes, iv. 150; convention at Richmond, v. 160; presentation of protest against removal of powder from magazine at Williamsburg, 160 n.
Randolph, Richard, mention of, ii. 125 n.
Randolph, Thomas Mann, mention of, ii. 125 n.; payment of note, v. 140.
Randolph, William, on committee to regulate Indian trade, ii. 304.
Rank, questions of, officers in command of independent companies, i. 12; King's *versus* provincial commissions, 48, 54, *facing* 56; at Fort Cumberland, 104, 144, 147, 151, 188, 201, 203; iii. 46; at Raystown, 82.
Rankin, Captain, commendation of, ii. 135.
Ransom, Widow, tenant at Mount Vernon, iii. 49.
Raven (Indian), deceptions of, ii. 255, 286.
Rawlins, ——, trial for embezzlement of military stores, i. 196.
Rawlins, Anthony, dwelling of, iii. 384.
Raystown, camp at, condition of road to, ii. 334; new road to Fort Du Quesne, 333 n., 342, 345, 354–356, 378; iii. 25, 33, 37, 38, 51, 60, 104; garrison of, ii. 347; description of, 365; price list of sutler's goods and liquors, iii. 27; transportation of stores from, 61, 122–124; quarrel between Sir John St. Clair and Colonel Adam Stephen, 82; Wash-

ington's departure from, 94; march from, to Fort Du Quesne, 122–124.
Read, Colonel Clement, letter from, biog. note, ii. 54; provisions for Augusta detachment, 150, 187, 189, 190; recruiting, 188, 202; Indian aid, 257, 262; want of ammunition, 263; inquiry respecting Indian attack, 306; letters to, respecting Indian depredations, 308, 309, 311, 312, 315, 316.
Read, Colonel Isaac, mention of, ii. 54 n.
Read, Thomas, mention of, ii. 54 n.
Recruiting, for Virginia regiment, i. 101, 111, 114, 130, 131, 137, 138, 143, 148, 160, 187, 205, 206, 261, 273, 274, 288, 290, 291, 324; ii. 161, 163, 171, 185; iii. 207; beating orders, i. 365; iii. 207 n.; for Royal Americans, ii. 22, 40, 161; suspension of, in Virginia, 188, 272, 273; for company of rangers, 224, 225, 229, 241, 244; for 2d Virginia regiment, 294, 295, 304; for New England provincials, 301; effect of Forbes campaign on, iii. 136; difficulties of, 147, 179, 239; need of drilling recruits, 206–208.
Reddiford, ——, accounts of, ii. 337.
Reddman, Robert, witness to will of Lawrence Washington, iii. 391.
Redstone, Fort, petition for establishment of Youghiogheny County Court at, v. 97; situation of, 97, 98.
Reece, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Reece, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Reece, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Reed, ——, recommendation of, v. 87.
Reed, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Reid, Robert, accounts of, ii. 129.
Renchild, General, reference to, iii. 16.
Returns, regimental, of Indian goods, i. 89, 362; ii. 261; from Fort Dinwiddie, i. 105, 108, 118, 131, 156, 197, 207, 286–288; from Fort Cumberland, 128, 143, 162, 205; iii. 5; from Enoch's mill, Walkin's ferry, and Winchester, i. 128; request for instructions respecting, 142; of rangers, 163; ii. 241; formation of Virginia regiment, i. 298–301; Captain Gist's company, 324; for Lord Loudoun, 342; from Fort Loudoun, ii. 17, 338, 394; iii. 58, 127, 128; of Virginia regiment, ii. 44, 96, 121, 144; iii. 39; of provisions for Cherokees, ii. 128, 129; to be sent to Governor Dinwiddie, 150, 188, 189, 202; to be sent to Major Halkett at Philadelphia, 286; of military stores at Carlisle, 327; of Virginia detachments at Raystown, 347, 357, 359, 367; iii. 7; from Fort Pearsall, 89.
Reynell, John, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Reynolds, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299; mention of, ii. 224.
Reynolds, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Rice, Edward, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Rice, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407; security for —— Page, v. 87.
Rice, Patrick, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Richards, Robert, partnership with John Washington, iii. 384.
Richardson, ——, legacy from Thomas Colville, iv. 28 n.
Richelieu, Duke de, arrival at Minorca, April 18, 1756, i. 312; attack upon Minorca, 333; victory over Duke of Cumberland at Hameln, July 26, 1757, ii. 213.
Riddell, Henry, settling of Washington's western land by Palatines, iv. 251 n., 355; letters from, 337, 342, 355; letters to, from Washington, 337 n., 341 n., 344 n.
Riddell, Isaac, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Riddick, Lemuel, signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356.
Riddick, Miles, sale of land by executors of, iii. 278 n.
Riddle, Captain, accounts of, ii. 129.
Ridout, John, letters from, i. 35, 53; biog. note, 35; messenger to Cherokees, 61.
Riker, ——, mention of, ii. 280.

Rind, William, enclosure for, iv. 50.
Ringgold, Thomas, endeavor to gain possession of slave, iv. 64.
Rinker, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Rittenhouse, David, appointment as commissioner to complete Pennsylvania and Virginia boundary, iv. 319 n.
Rives family, mention of, i. 133 n.
Road, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Roads, building of Braddock, i. 63, 64; reconnoitring of, ii. 362; iii. 34, 40–43; from Shippensburg to Raystown, condition of, distance, ii. 334; Braddock *versus* new road to Fort Du Quesne, 333 n., 378, 396, 397, 410; iii. 25, 33, 51, 60, 104; blazing and opening of, ii. 342, 345, 354–356; iii. 24, 25, 37, 57, 60, 129, 218; condition of new road to Fort Du Quesne, 37, 38, 57, 60, 120; repairing of Braddock's, 185.
Roberts, Butts, drafting of, i. 337; discharge of, 338.
Roberts, Ellis H., reference to, iv. 6 n.
Roberts, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Roberts, Lieutenant, mention of, v. 174.
Roberts, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Roberts, William, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Robertson, Colonel James, presentation to General Amherst of recommendation of Captain Stewart, iii. 193.
Robinson, Major Anthony, mention of, iv. 142 n.
Robinson, Beverly, mention of, i. 201; ii. 172, 210, 265, 392; iii. 92, 251; letters from, i. 315, 360; ii. 167, 270, 278, 303; biog. note, i. 315; Washington at house of, ii. 50 n.
Robinson, Beverly, Jr., mention of, i. 315 n.
Robinson, Christopher, mention of, i. 315 n.; scandal concerning Washington, ii. 182.
Robinson family, mention of, ii. 50 n.
Robinson, Diana. *See* Everard, Diana Robinson.
Robinson, Hannah (Milnor), mention of, iv. 271 n.
Robinson, Sergeant James, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Robinson, Hon. John, letters from, i. 45, 91, 151, 180, 212, 221, 239, 349; ii. 1, 25, 30, 65, 126, 152, 229; iii. 94, 187; biog. note, i. 45; director of Virginia lottery, 68 n.; mention of, 113, 147, 178 n., 202, 315 n., 357; ii. 17, 30, 39, 109, 164, 170; letter to, from Washington, i. 209; opinion respecting militia, 296; courtship of Miss Cheswell, 335; enlistment of servants, 365; appointment of commissary, 366; opinion of Washington, 375; ii. 40; clothing of regiment, 29, 32; consultations with Washington, 40; issuing of Virginia treasury notes, 111, 304; payment for recruits, 125, 143; payment of military arrears, 149; marriage of, iii. 187; Colonel Thomas Moore's debt to Custis estate, 187, 188, 291 n.; award granted officers of Virginia regiment, 231 n.; influence of, 238; draining of Dismal Swamp, 278 n., 279 n.; Colonel Bernard Moore's debt to Custis estate, 289 n.; estate of, iv. 49; title to land, 282, 283.
Robinson, Rev. John Palmer, mention of, iv. 271 n.
Robinson, Maximilian, lawsuit with John Washington, iii. 401.
Robinson, Susannah (Phillipse), mention of, i. 201, 315 n.; ii. 50 n., 168, 271, 279, 392; iii. 92.
Robinson, Sergeant Samuel, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Rodgers, B., pay of, i. 130.
Rodney, Cæsar, signature to letter of firm, biog. note, v. 180.
Roe, Lieutenant John, mention of, i. 119, 289; testimony at court-martial, 188; building and sale of house, 194; accounts of, 261.
Rogers, ——, Governor Eden at home of, iv. 130; mention of, 138.
Rogers, Edward, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Rogers, Richard, enlistment of, i. 273.

Rogers, Captain Robert, destruction of French battoes, i. 317; expedition against Louisburg, ii. 82.
Rollins, accusation of selling liquor to soldiers, i. 280–282, 284, 285.
Romney, Dr., invitation to dine at *Towlston*, iii. 322.
Rootes, John, sale of land, iv. 325.
Rose, Major John. *See* Rosenthal, Baron.
Rosenthal, Baron (Major John Rose), mention of, iii. 295 n.
Rosier, John, witness to will of Lawrence Washington, iii. 391.
Ross, Dr. David, messenger from Governor Sharpe to Cherokees, i. 61, 62; commissary affairs of Maryland regiment, 141, 319, 325; ii. 120, 143, 190, 217, 225, 244; letter from, biog. note, ii. 192; Non-importation Resolves, iii. 342; Walpole's grant, iv. 30; employment of Mr. Young, 303, 313, 315, 316; v. 67.
Ross, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Ross, Hector, lawsuit against Captain Posey, iv. 64; order on, v. 91, 113; payment of debts, 92; accounts of *The Bloomery* partnership, 125.
Ross, John, letter from, to Robert Adam, iv. 355 n.
Rowe, Captain George, conveyance of merchandise from Philadelphia to Virginia, v. 59.
Rowe, Lieutenant Godfrey, commission in King's troops, i. 317.
Rowland, Miss, reference to, ii. 288 n.
Roy, Lieutenant James, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 297; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of councils of war, ii. 94, 281; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146.
Royal Americans, raising of, i. 251, 257; recruiting for, 373; ii. 161, 197; appointment of Colonel Stanwix as colonel commandant, 33 n.; allowance of batmen to, 84, 119; to garrison Fort Cumberland, 97 n., 100; officers' rations, 151; in South Carolina, 176; stationing of, 196, 197; deserters from, in Virginia, 207; protection of Virginia frontiers, 230; at Ticonderoga, 382 n.; clothing of, iii. 25; promotion of Captain Munster to major of, 35; march to Fort Du Quesne, 47, 61; loss at Grant's defeat before Fort Du Quesne, 113 n.; new appointments in, 152; detachments sent to Fort Pitt, 153, 164; uncertainty respecting fate of, 249, 252, 253; Pontiac's war, 254.
Rubble, Ulrich, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Ruddell, Cornelius, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Ruffin, ——, sale of land, iv. 300.
Rugel, Captain, retention of garrison at Fort Pitt, v. 104.
Rumbold, Elizabeth (Washington), legacy to, from Martha Hayward, iii. 387.
Rush, William, sale of land, iii. 300.
Russell, Colonel, death of, iii. 87.
Russell, Lieutenant Henry, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; orders for, 301; letter from, 381; member of councils of war, ii. 94, 281; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146.
Russell, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Russell, William (of Fairfax Co.), land disputes, iv. 4, 5, 38, 39.
Russell, Captain William, in command of militia company, i. 267 n.; Indian outbreak, iv. 350; boundary between Virginia and Cherokee country, biog. note, v. 2; appraisement of buildings on Washington's western land, 170; recovery of runaway servant, 171, 173.
Russell, Colonel William, mention of, v. 2 n.
Rutherford, Captain, death of, ii. 382.
Rutherford, Major, death of, ii. 382.
Rutherford, Mary (Howe), mention of, ii. 241 n.
Rutherford, Captain Robert, company of, i. 21, 22 n.; arrival in America, command of New York independent company, 48, 50; employment of, as deputy commissary to Virginia regiment, 140, 153, 161, 292; ii. 4, 20, 24, 27, 43, 204, 275; iii. 103, 108, 109; survey for Patterson's fort, i. 167; mention of, 225, 227; ii. 280; illness of, defeat of, i. 321, 323; ac-

counts of, ii. 202; to command company of rangers, 214, 224, 225, 229, 244; letters from, 241, 317, 339, 373, 389; iii. 3; biog. note, ii. 241; instructions to officers of rangers, 318 n., 319 n.; appointment as commissioner to examine militia accounts and Indian depredations, 339 n.; stationing of rangers, 335, 371; iii. 12; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407; apprehension of deserters, iii. 32; votes as candidate for Virginia House of Burgesses, 1761, 216 n.; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, 356; request for payment of subscription, v. 161.

Rutherford, Susan. *See* Peyton, Susan Rutherford.

Rutherford, Susannah (Dobbin), mention of, ii. 241 n.

Rutherford, Thomas, mention of, ii. 241 n.

Rutherford, Captain William, recommendation as surveyor, iv. 331.

Sackville, George (Lord Sackville), rumor of appointment to succeed Lord Loudoun, ii. 251, 273.

St. Clair, Arthur, arrest of Dr. Connolly, iv. 321 n.; letter from, biog. note, 382; extract from letter to Governor Penn, 388 n.

St. Clair, Sir John, wounded at Braddock's defeat, i. 71; commissary affairs of regiments, 286; ii. 13, 295, 369; mention of, 213, 370; iii. 62; Indian aid, ii. 263; letters from, 279, 291, 295, 324, 328; iii. 23; conference with Governor Sharpe and President Blair at Winchester, ii. 291, 295; purchase of French negro, 329 n.; Indian depredations, 306; orders for Washington, 316, 320, 325, 395; cutting of road, 342; partiality to Pennsylvania, 378; negligence in storing hay, 397; march to Fort Du Quesne, iii. 8, 57; reconnoitring of new road, 22; dispute with Colonel Adam Stephen, biog. note, 81, 88; at Philadelphia, 93; leave of absence for Captain C. W. Steuart, 121.

St. John's, Island of, grant to English company, iii. 263, 264, 273-276; description of, 263, 274, 275; Lord Egmont's plan of feudal government, 273 n.; surveying and disposal of lots, 337, 338.

St. Oure, Ensign, death of, ii. 90.

Sale, Sergeant John, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.

Sallard, Lieutenant John, recommendation of, i. 97, 101; testimony at court-martial, 248; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 299; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.

Salmon, Sergeant George, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.

Sandusky, expedition to, death of Major Crawford, iii. 295 n.

Sandys, Edwin (Lord Sandys), appointment to Board of Trade, iii. 215.

Sargent, Winthrop, reference to, i. 57 n., 72 n.; iii. 81 n.

Satchell, John, witness to will of John Custis, iii. 380.

Savage, ——, inoculation of, iv. 51, 54.

Savage, Anthony, mention of, i. 69 n.

Savage family, mention of, iii. 293 n.

Savage, Hannah, mention of, iii. 293 n.

Savage, John, mention of, iii. 293 n.

Savage, Captain John, mention of, i. 29; House of Burgesses' thanks to, 46; in command of reconnoitring party, 99; date of commission, ii. 144.

Savage, Margaret, annuity of, iii. 318, 319, 321-323, 363; iv. 14, 36, 37 n., 39, 47, 108, 120, 137, 142, 263, 264, 395, 396, 400; v. 20, 160; letter from, iv. 141; appreciation of Washington's kindness, 398.

Savage, Thomas, mention of, iii. 293 n.

Savage, Dr. William, letters from, iii. 293, 318; biog. note, 293; Mrs. Savage's annuity, 293 n., 294 n., 319-323; iv. 14, 36, 37 n., 102, 108, 120, 141, 395, 396, 400; v. 19, 20, 120, 159, 160; letter to, from Washington, iii. 294 n.

Savern & Stuart, mention of, iii. 280.

Sayre, Stephen, signature to letter from De Berdts, Lee & Sayre, iii. 369.

Scarroyaddy. *See* Monacatootha.
Scene, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Scharf, J. Thomas, reference to, i. 49 n., 224 n.; iv. 113 n.
Schrack, Nicholas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Schuyler, Fort, mention of, ii. 33 n.
Schuyler, Colonel Peter, promise to forward money to Colonel Andrew Lewis in Canada, iii. 125.
Schuyler, General Philip, letter from, biog. note, v. 181; instructions for (expedition against Canada), 182.
Schuyler, George W., reference to, iii. 338 n.
Scott, ——, land disputes, iv. 33.
Scott, Sergeant Charles, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300; mention of, iii. 82.
Scott, John, witness to will of John Washington, iii. 386.
Scott, Robert, member of council of war, i. 305.
Scott, Robert (seaman), escape from ship, v. 73.
Scull, ——, map of, iv. 15 n., 17.
Scully, Michael, Indian attack on, iii. 8, 9.
Seal, Sergeant Thomas, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Seaman, Jonathan, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Sears, Ensign John, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
Seaton, Augustine, loan to Colonel Moore, iv. 48, 49 n., 127.
Sebert, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Selden, Mary Thomson (Mason), illness of, ii. 255.
Sellers (Hall & Sellers), mention of, ii. 191 n.
Semple, ——, fees on private bills, iv. 120.
Senecas, the, attitude towards Cherokees, i. 259; treaty at Easton, Pa., ii. 134; in council at Pittsburg, iv. 388 n.; marriage of Roland Montour (Seneca brave) to French Canadian, v. 62 n.
Sener, William Vardeman, pursuit of Indians, ii. 307.
Servants, enlistment of, directions respecting, i. 343, 364; ii. 43, 76, 77; payment for, i. 380; ii. 4, 16, 21, 28; at Fort Loudoun, 17, 27.
Seton, William, title to land, iv. 284, 285, 365.
Sevier, Valentine, provisions supplied by, ii. 128.
Sewell, Henry, mention of, iv. 333 n.
Sewell, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Seymour, Governor Florentin, mention of, iv. 334 n.; v. 156 n.
Seymour, Susannah. *See* Brent, Susannah Seymour.
Shade, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Shag, Will (slave), escape of, iv. 82, 128, 136.
Sharp, Edward, boundary between Virginia and Cherokee country, v. 2 n.
Sharp, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Sharp, Zebulon, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Sharpe, Governor Horatio, extract from letter of Governor Dinwiddie, i. 43 n.; letters from, 47, 51, 201; biog. note, 46; acknowledgment of letter from Washington, 51; command at Fort Cumberland, 54, 144, 147, 173, 175, 181, 201, 204; iii. 46; speech to Cherokees, i. 63; letter from, to Governor Dinwiddie, 218; building of Fort Frederick, 282, 285; refusal to listen to complaints against Virginia officers, 285; mention of, 308, 309, 324, 328; iii. 189; council of Lord Loudoun and southern governors at Philadelphia, ii. 51; garrison of Fort Cumberland, 60–63, 97, 108; extract from letter of, 91 n.; commission to Captain Pearis, 118; Virginia provisions at Fort Cumberland, 120, 190; proclamation respecting deserters, 160; conference with Sir John St. Clair and President Blair at Winchester, 291, 295; pay of Maryland forces, 295, 305; arms for Maryland forces, 320; cutting of road, 342; transportation of stores, iii. 12, 14; news of reduction of Louisburg, 45; expectation of, at Fort Cumberland, 83; blowing up of magazine at Fort

Cumberland, 112 n.; conversation with John Parke Custis, iv. 43.
Shaw, Captain (of South Carolina), recommendation of, i. 68.
Shaw, Sergeant Timothy, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Shaw, Sergeant William, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Shawanese, the, depredations of, i. 122; ii. 124, 296–298; expeditions against, i. 124, 170, 182, 191, 197, 208, 213; v. 31, 32, 51–53, 61, 88, 89; attitude of Cherokees towards, i. 149; ii. 313; conference with Six Nations, i. 295; treaty with Pennsylvanians, ii. 285; aid rendered English, 393; at Fort Du Quesne, iii. 40, 42; attitude towards Washington, 166; uprising of 1767, 307; house of the "blinking woman," iv. 211; alarm at encroachments of settlers, 250 n.; attack on surveyors at mouth of Great Kanawha, 388; causes which led to Dunmore's war, 389; v. 4–6; intention to cut off frontier inhabitants, iv. 396; attitude of, v. 8, 9; treaty of Camp Charlotte, 61 n.; escape of servants to towns of, 171; delivery of servants, 173.
Shelby, Captain, delivery of forage, ii. 283; blazing of road to Fort Du Quesne, iii. 129, 130.
Shelby, Henry, illness of, i. 261.
Shepherd, Andrew, in charge of cattle, i. 121, 133, 161; agreement with Charles Dick, 134; instructions to, 140; accounts of, 152.
Shepherd, David, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408; return to plantation, iv. 390.
Shepherd, Doc., accounts of, i. 340.
Shepherd, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Sherman, ——, recommendation of John Cooke Booth, iv. 96.
Sherwin, Samuel, enlistment of, i. 273.
Shippen, Abigail (Grosse), mention of, ii. 99.
Shippen, Edward, military stores delivered to, ii. 74; letter from, biog. note, 99; difficulty of procuring wagon-drivers, iii. 84 n.; extract from letter to Colonel Burd, 225 n.
Shippen, Joseph, mention of, ii. 99 n.; iii. 84 n.
Shippen, Major Joseph, pay as brigade major, iii. 5.
Shippen, Sarah (Plumley), mention of, ii. 99 n.
Shippen, Dr. William, surgeons for American army, v. 181.
Shirley, Fort, building and situation of, i. 191.
Shirley, William, letter from, to Governor Morris, biog. note, i. 63; death of, 66 n., 71 n.; mention of, 70 n.
Shirley, General William, mention of, i. 63 n., 147, 344 n.; Indian depredations, 105, 120; employment of Indian aid, 110; conference of Virginia and New York commissioners, 115; command at Fort Cumberland, 145, 173, 175, 176, 201; movements of, 158, 159, 254; orders to raise new regiments in America, 160; Washington's visit to, 170, 171, 181, 203; draft of letter to, from Governor Dinwiddie, 175; biog. note, 201; expedition against Crown Point, 216.
Simons, ——, mention of, iii. 43, 71.
Simpson, Gilbert, letters from, iv. 158, 170, 194, 201, 204, 207, 254, 269, 380; v. 47, 53, 60, 69, 97, 148; employment of Washington's servants, 379, 381, 386, 390, 391; v. 12, 13, 103 n., 143, 156; alarm at Indian outbreak, iv. 384, 386; building of fort, 397; v. 12; sale of indented servants, 13, 15, 33; provisions delivered to, 103; collection of money, 103 n.; mention of, 131, 153, 166; criticism of workmen, 147; sale of canoe, 155, 167; settling of Washington's western land, 177.
Simpson, Gilbert, Jr., mention of, v. 47, 53, 60.
Simpson, James, provisions supplied by, ii. 129.
Sinclair, James, letters from, ii. 325, 364; biog. note, 325.
Sinclair, John, mention of, i. 25.
Sinclair, Robert, extract of letter from Washington to, i. 33 n.
Six Nations, the, Half-King of, i. 14, 23; mention of, 118; entrance of Tuscaroras into confederacy, 179 n.; attitude towards English, 180; conference with Delawares and Shawanese, 295; congress with southern

Indians, ii. 208; reconnoitring near Venango, iii. 195; possessions west of Alleghanies, 296 n.; Mason and Dixon line, 298 n.; sale of land, 303, 317 n.; treaty of Fort Stanwix, October, 1768, 307 n.; iv. 16 n; v. 134; capture of Major Winston's slave, iii. 331, 332; alarm at encroachments of settlers, iv. 250 n.; treaty with Maryland and Virginia, 277 n.; council at Pittsburg, 388 n.; cause of uprising, 389; title to lands beyond the Alleghanies, 134.
Skilling, William (servant), exhaustion in consequence of diet, v. 168.
Skwoniatta. *See* Monocatootha.
Slatker, ——, mention of, i. 184.
Slaughter, ——, separation from wife, iv. 335.
Slaughter, Anne, offer of trust estate to Washington, iv. 334, 335.
Slaughter, Lieutenant, escort to military stores, iii. 114.
Slaughter, Rev. Philip, reference to, i. 133 n.
Smalgolfer, Lawrence, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Small, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Smith, Abraham, escort to Cherokees, i. 55.
Smith, Alexander H., letter from, v. 146.
Smith, Catherine, legacy from Thomas Colville, iv. 28 n.
Smith, Lieutenant Charles, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; member of councils of war, 331; ii. 6, 281; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, i. 385; date of commission, ii. 144; accidental killing, 198, 199; letters from, 268, 336, 370, 384, 397; iii. 1, 14, 30, 45, 58, 85, 106, 114, 127, 131; building of boats for Sir John St. Clair, ii. 277; mention of, 360, 363, 368; iii. 9, 12, 77; returns from Fort Loudoun, ii. 338, 369, 394; iii. 136; Washington's election accounts, ii. 397–400; poll for Frederick Co., 1758, 401; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 407; Washington's letters sent to care of, iii. 70, 75, 167; news of Major Grant's defeat, 111; refusal to pay express, 113; affairs at Fort Loudoun, 134; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, 146; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Smith, Corporal, mention of, i. 286, 289.
Smith, Devereux, arrest of John Connolly, v. 78.
Smith, Jeremiah, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Smith, John, death of, i. 347 n.
Smith, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Smith, John, dwelling of, iii. 384.
Smith, John (servant), sale of, v. 32.
Smith, Captain John, reference to, v. 42.
Smith, Major John, expedition against Shawanese, i. 208; capture of, by Indians, 347; letter from, ii. 269; scheme of, 269, 273; mention of, iii. 312; patent of bounty land, iv. 351.
Smith, Joseph, capture of, by Indians, i. 347.
Smith, Justice, enlistment of volunteers, ii. 272.
Smith, N., mention of, i. 340.
Smith, Philip (baker), delivery of flour to, iii. 14.
Smith, Richard (Indian interpreter), examination of French prisoner, ii. 102, 103; complaints of Cherokees, 154; mention of, 189, 231, 238, 368, 389; iii. 146; need of, at Patterson's fort, ii. 302.
Smith, Sergeant, mention of, i. 299.
Smith, Susanna. *See* Peyton, Susanna Smith.
Smith, Thomas, purchase of land from Bryan Fairfax, iv. 50, 132; debt to Robert Adam, 307; mention of, 394.
Smith, Rev. Dr. William, letter from, biog. note, ii. 233; mention of, 245; criticism of, as president of college of Philadelphia, iv. 177; Dr. Boucher's acquaintance with, 179; introduction of Arthur St. Clair to Washington, 383.
Snap, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Snap, John, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.

Snapp, Lawrence, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Snickers, Captain Edward, accounts of, i. 340; letters from, ii. 367; iv. 322, 394; v. 87, 151; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408; loss of mares, iii. 77; Sergeant Hughes' bounty land, iv. 353, 354.
Snodgrass, David, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Snodgrass, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Soldiers' bounty lands, endeavor to secure, iii. 159, 160, 165; appointment of surveyor for, 160 n., 172–175, 366–368; surveying of, 295–297, 330, 331; iv. 57, 249, 250, 254, 279, 280, 291, 292, 300, 301, 317, 345–349, 351; v. 3, 11, 46, 51, 88, 89; granted under Royal proclamation, iii. 297, 299, 300; endeavor to obtain, out of Walpole's grant, iv. 40; Captain Posey's sale of, to Washington, 66; Lieutenant Towers' share, 161; in West Florida, 208; John Connolly's claim, 216, 253, 254; Pennsylvania and Virginia lands, 248, 249; Captain Bullitt's scheme for settling, 249, 250, 254; interpretation of proclamation, 273, 291; manner of patenting, 273, 274, 279, 348, 349; Captain Hog's claim, 279, 280; Colonel Stephen's claim, 279; Lord Dunmore's power to grant, 249, 280, 290, 291; validity of grants under proclamation of 1763, 291; Captain Crawford's claim, 310; purchase of claims, 329; v. 82; illegal land warrants, iv. 345; Sergeant Woelpper's sale of, to Washington, 357; v. 81; meeting of surveyors, iv. 346, 388; Colonel Muse's land, v. 66, 81, 82; Colonel Henderson's purchase from the Cherokees, 90.
Somnor, Ensign Jethro, enlistment in Virginia regiment, i. 113; appointment to company, 298; member of council of war, 331; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
South Carolina, building of Cherokee fort, i. 298; troops ordered to protection of, ii. 52, 60.
South Carolina troops, augmentation of, ii. 51, 52; expedition against Cherokees, 217 n.
Sowers, Jacob, accounts of, ii. 261; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Sparks, Jared, reference to, i. 19 n., 22 n., 40 n., 42 n., 58 n., 144 n., 190 n., 244 n., 344 n.; ii. 12 n., 18 n., 20 n., 24 n., 29 n., 45 n., 59 n., 239 n., 279 n., 349 n., 388 n.; iv. 395 n., 399 n.; v. 23 n.; date in handwriting of, i. 75.
Speake, Ensign George, recommendation for promotion, i. 381; signature to letter recommending Sergeant McCully, ii. 210; enclosure for, 273; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146.
Speake, Justice, issuing of search warrant, ii. 206.
Speake, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Spearing, Ann, letter from, i. 74.
Speer, Joseph, arrest of John Connolly, v. 178.
Speirs & Smith, commissary supplies, iii. 121, 122.
Spencer, Francis, lease to William Harrison, iii. 158 n.
Spencer, Nicholas, deeds of land conveyance, iii. 158; boundaries, iv. 12; trustee for heirs of Gerrard Broadhurst, 243.
Spencer, William, release to Lawrence Washington, iii. 158 n.
Spencer & Harrison, sale of land, iii. 394.
Splitdorff, Ensign Carolus Gustavus de, mention of, biog note, i. 14; visit to Washington's mother, 15; commission as ensign, 49.
Spore, John, mention of, ii. 34, 332; delivery of military stores to Edward Shippen, 99.
Spotswood, Anne Catherine. *See* Moore, Anne Spotswood.
Spotswood, Alexander, signature to letter of Spotsylvania Independent Company, biog. note, v. 163; signature to letter from Spotsylvania Company to Prince William Company, 164 n.; letter from, 166.

Spotswood, Governor Alexander, mention of, iii. 287 n.; iv. 48 n.; v. 163 n.
Spotswood, Elizabeth (Washington), mention of, v. 163 n.
Spotswood, Colonel John, death of, iii. 87; mention of, 114; v. 163 n.; estate of, iii. 289 n.; v. 163 n.
Spotswood, Mary (Dandridge), mention of, v. 163 n.
Spotswood, Captain Robert, recruiting, i. 169; member of courts-martial, 188, 247; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; mention of, 300; member of councils of war, 331; ii. 6; orders for, i. 354; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; premium for scalps, ii. 4; retention in rank, 71; reconnoitring, 91, 94; apprehensions respecting fate of, 112, 115, 119, 122, 127, 183; appointment of successor, 150; revenge for death of, 131, 153, 170, 203; date of commission, 145.
Spraggen, Captain, mention of, ii. 312.
Springer, Dennis, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Stalnaker, Captain Samuel, member of council of war, i. 305; presentation of vegetables to Washington, iii. 120.
Stamp tax, office of collectors, iii. 275–277; resolves concerning, 277; repeal of, 344; v. 28.
Stanton, Richard, boundary between Virginia and Cherokee country, v. 2 n.
Stanwix, Fort, treaty with Six Nations, October, 1768, iii. 307 n.; iv. 16 n.; v. 134.
Stanwix, General John, recruiting orders, ii. 17; letters from, 33, 74, 100, 116, 117, 137, 145, 153, 165, 195, 273; biog. note, 33; protection of Virginia frontiers, 68, 189, 215; commission to hold courts-martial, 70; allowance for batmen, 84, 119; delivery of military stores to, 86; alarm at Fort Cumberland, 92, 93, 97 n., 107, 108, 110, 112; retention of Fort Cumberland, 95; mention of, 98, 100, 121, 124, 125, 142, 222, 245; appointment as commander-in-chief of southern forces, 119; forced inaction of, 131; letter to, from Governor Denny, 133; accounts of, 151; complaints to, 193; silence of, 203; rumor of projected expedition under, 236; letter to, from Captain Stewart, 242; in winter quarters, 247; Major Smith's scheme, 269, 270, 273; collecting of New York militia, 376; capitulation of Montreal, iii. 175; Rev. Andrew Burnaby's introduction to, 190.
Stark, Lieutenant William, court-martial of, i. 188; transfer of, 206; member of court-martial, 247; date of commisssion, ii. 145.
State in Schuylkill, situation of fishery, iv. 272.
Steel, Corporal Henry, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Steenbergen, Lieutenant Peter, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of council of war, ii. 6; ordered to South Carolina, 60; fear of arrest, 83; date of commission, 145.
Stenson, John, provisions supplied by, ii. 128; accounts of, 129.
Stephans, Ensign, date of commission, ii. 145.
Stephen, ——, Colonel Stephen's request for commission for, i. 160.
Stephen, Colonel Adam, mention of, i. 16, 29, 41, 108, 112, 113, 115, 116, 126, 127, 133, 137, 142, 184, 187, 210, 299; ii. 28, 294; iii. 86, 108; v. 175; to succeed Colonel Muse, 31; House of Burgesses' thanks to, 45; letters from, 90, 95, 99, 103, 121, 127, 136, 138, 143, 157, 158, 162, 167, 192, 203, 205, 207, 262, 270, 272, 321, 328; ii. 180, 280, 334, 346, 357, 363, 366; iii. 8, 88, 96, 98; biog. note, i. 90; agreement with Lord Fairfax, 140; advice of, 141, 143; expeditions against Shawanese, 149; v. 51 n.; extract of letter to, from Washington, i. 153 n.; dispute with Captain Dagworthy respecting rank, 172, 175, 176; order for holding court-martial at Fort Cumberland, 188; absence from regiment, 189; iii. 146, 240; vindication of, i. 240; accounts of, 278; ii. 111; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 297; orders for, 301,

343; iii. 25; member of councils of war, i. 301; ii. 6, 64; assignment of extra company to, i. 343; officers' address to, on article *Centinel 10*, 382; retention of Fort Cumberland, ii. 10; Indian goods in charge of, 28; in command of Virginia detachments in South Carolina, 60, 81, 179; expectation of, at Fredericksburg, 76; criticism of, 81, 84; iii. 179, 202; pay of men in South Carolina, ii. 226; return from South Carolina, 280; in command at Fort Loudoun, 316 n.; returns of Virginia detachment at Raystown, 359; iii. 7; march to Fort Du Quesne, 22, 24; dispute with Sir John St. Clair, 81, 88, 98; dispute with Captain Stewart, 141; rumor of appointment to command Virginia regiment on Washington's resignation, 142, 152; assistance rendered Captain Waggener, 170; appointment of surveyors of bounty land, 174, 175; expedition against Cherokees, 184; iii. 216, 218, 223; electioneering, 201, 202, 204; influence of, 202, 257; votes received as candidate for Virginia House of Burgesses, 1761, 216 n.; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.; mustering out of Virginia regiment, 234, 244; prospect of obtaining independent company in King's service, 234, 237; illness of, 244; claim to bounty land, iv. 279; recommendation of James Stewart, v. 77; extract from letter of Richard Henry Lee, 87 n.

Stephens, ——, mention of, ii. 354.

Stephens, Daniel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.

Stephens, Dennis, building of mill on Ohio lands, v. 60, 148, 149; letter from, 146.

Stephens, Henry, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.

Stephens, Lawrence, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.

Stephens, Lewis, letter from, biog. note, ii. 197; rangers ordered to mill of, 319; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 408.

Stephens, Peter, mention of, ii. 197 n.; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 407.

Stephensburg, town of, establishment of, attitude of Lord Fairfax towards, ii. 197 n.

Stephenson, Dr., inoculation of John Parke Custis, iv. 34, 51, 54, 55, 58; account for inoculation, 59, 74, 106.

Stephenson, Hugh, letters from, iii. 294; iv. 151; biog. note, iii. 294; mention of, 330 n.; v. 17 n.

Stephenson, James, mention of, iii. 330 n.; v. 17 n.

Stephenson, John, western land of, iii. 330; mention of, 330 n.; v. 17 n.

Stephenson, Marcus, mention of, iii. 330 n.; v. 17 n.

Stephenson, Onora (Grimes), biog. note, v. 17.

Stephenson, Richard, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408; mention of, iii. 294 n., 330 n.; v. 17 n.; debt to Washington, iv. 301.

Stephenson, Richard (son of Richard), mention of, iii. 330 n.; v. 17 n.; aid in capture of runaway servant, v. 30.

Steuart, Captain Walter, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; member of council of war, 331; mention of, 358; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; date of commission, ii. 145; letters from, 331, 376; returns of company at Raystown, 359; iii. 7; sick leave, iii. 121; arrival in England, 265.

Stevens, Charles, pursuit of runaway servants, v. 171.

Stevens, Joseph, accounts of, i. 340.

Stevens, William, terms of quitting Washington's service, iv. 384; v. 15; engagement of carpenters, 12; dislike to quit Washington's service, 13; extract from articles of agreement with Washington, 15 n.; engagement as manager during illness of James Cleveland, 103 n.; character of, 150; settling of western land, 154, 155; mention of, 168, 169; pursuit of runaway servant, 171.

Stevenson, General, mention of, i. 56.

Stevenson, Major, to command company of riflemen from Virginia, v. 175.

Stevenson, William, vote for bur-

gesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Stewart, ——, mention of, v. 84; delivery of letters, 115.
Stewart, Anthony, samples of merchandise, iv. 30, 31; burning of vessel, 30 n.; payment to, of legacy from Thomas Colville, 248.
Stewart, Charles, appointment to purchase clothing for Virginia regiment, ii. 29.
Stewart, Colonel David, member of council of war, i. 305; plan of forts, 347; payment for services, 380.
Stewart, James, letter from, v. 75.
Stewart, Dr. John, award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
Stewart, Captain Robert, letters from, i. 126, 142, 224, 226, 280, 307, 317, 381; ii. 205, 243, 380, 388; iii. 12, 16, 19, 120, 122, 123, 133, 135, 140, 146, 150, 157, 163, 170, 176, 178, 180, 183, 195, 200, 203, 204, 211, 215, 218, 223, 225, 231, 233, 236, 238, 242, 245, 248, 251, 254, 258, 262, 273, 307, 333; mention of, i. 127; salary of, 149; friendship for Lieutenant Duncanson, 164; purchase of horses, 171; Captain Hog's payment for indented servant, 185; accounts of, 197, 222, 288; mention of, 200, 225, 299, 361; ii. 33, 50, 141, 252, 331, 344, 356, 376; iii. 25; report of murder of Ensign Gordon, i. 203; president of court-martial, 247; orders for, 255; ii. 72, 83; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; desertion from company of, 355; gilt paper for, 359; retention in rank, ii. 71; member of council of war, 94; recommendation of Sergeant Hughes, 120; letter from, to Governor Dinwiddie, 231; letter from, to Colonel Stanwix, 242; Dr. Craik's request for leave to visit, 248; recommendation for promotion, 294 n.; in command of light horse, 317, 321, 325, 363; returns of company at Raystown, 359; iii. 7; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408; regimental returns of, to be sent to Major Halket, iii. 6; letter to, from Washington, 19 n.; delivery of military goods to, 22; letter to, from Captain McKenzie, 118; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, 146; appointment to lieutenancy in Royal Americans, 152–154; military aspirations of, 152, 171, 176, 198, 226, 237–241, 244–246, 248, 249, 252, 253, 255, 262, 263, 336, 337; Washington's loans to, 171, 176, 250, 251, 277, 308, 335; building of blockhouse at Venango, 194; substance of Attakullakulla's speech to Colonel Byrd, 222; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.; extract of letter from Washington, 250 n.; refusal of office of collector of stamp tax, 276; appointment as Comptroller of Customs in Jamaica, 307; grievances of, v. 50.
Stewart, William, letter to, from Philadelphia merchants, iii. 349; signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Maryland, 354; mention of, iv. 76 n.
Stewart's Crossing, description of, iv. 76 n.
Stinson, ——, mention of, ii. 370.
Stirling, Lord. *See* Alexander, William.
Stith, Griffin, copy of will of John Custis, iii. 383.
Stith, William, publication of King James' charter to, v. 39.
Stobo, Captain Robert, payment of company, i. 6; mention of, 16, 29; advice against relinquishment of M. La Force, 37; House of Burgesses' thanks to, 45; retention of, as hostage for French prisoners, 49, 50; Colonel Andrew Lewis' expectation of seeing at Quebec, iii. 125; pay as brigade major during imprisonment, 198.
Stoddert, Hon. Benjamin C., letter from, biog. note, iv. 330.
Stogdon, Richard, mention of, iv. 220.
Stone, ——, condemnation of land in estate of Josias Adams, v. 93.
Stone, Daniel, accounts with Hon. G. W. Fairfax, v. 124.
Stone, Jonathan, accounts with Hon. G. W. Fairfax, v. 124.
Stoner, Ulrich, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Story, ——, estate of, iv. 282.
Story, Charles, sale of land, iv. 282.
Stott, Dulcibella, claim to legacy under will of Thomas Colville, iv. 28.

Stott, Magdalen, claim to legacy under will of Thomas Colville, iv. 124.
Stover, Daniel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 407.
Stover, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Stover, Peter, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Stoxdale, William, enlistment in Virginia regiment, ii. 163.
Strachan, James, election as treasurer of Virginia Lodge, i. 15; mention of, ii. 319, 386.
Stratton, John, agreement with Joseph Valentine, iv. 134, 145, 146.
Street, John, deposition of, ii. 136, 145, 151.
Streets, Richard, shipment of tobacco, iv. 221.
Stretch, ——, mention of, ii. 179.
Strettell, Amos, letters from, iv. 139, 140; biog. note, 139; insurance policy, 140 n.
Strettell, John, mention of, iv. 139 n.
Strettell, Philotesia (Owen), mention of, iv. 139 n.
Strettell, Robert, mention of, iv. 139 n.
Strettell, Mayor Robert, mention of, iv. 139 n.
Strickler, Benjamin, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Strickler, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Strickler, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Strickley, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Stringer, Hilary, appointment to assist in division of estate of John Custis, iii. 379.
Stromatt, John, lawsuit against Daniel Jenifer Adams, i. 93, 138.
Strother, Anthony, letters from, i. 69; iii. 183; biog. note, i. 69; Washington's dispute with, 256; sale of French negro, ii. 329 n.; accounts of, 329, 386; iii. 310 n.; witness to will of Augustine Washington, 396, 397; purchase of land, 397.
Strother, Margaret (Thornton), mention of, i. 69 n.
Strother, Sarah, mention of, i. 69 n.
Strother, William, mention of, i. 69 n.
Strother, William (son of William), sale of land for children of, iii. 183, 393; Washington's claim against estate of, 310 n., 311, 313; mention of, 312.
Stroud, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Stuart, ——, half pay of Lawrence Washington, iii. 401.
Stuart, John (Earl of Bute), effect of appointment to head of ministry, iii. 215; Captain Stewart's expectation of aid from, 240, 246.
Stuart, Captain John, last English agent to southern Indians, ii. 102.
Stuart, Dr. John, desire for commission in Virginia regiment, i. 37; opinion on illness of Washington, iii. 225; grievances of, 226; v. 50.
Sullivan, ——, whipping of, for treason, i. 100.
Swallow (Indian), death of, ii. 90, 102; mention of, 111.
Swearingham, Captain Thomas, reconnoitring, i. 123; ii. 241; mention of, i. 223; irregularities at Fort Maidstone, 281; criticism of, 360; enclosure for, ii. 217; recruiting, 244; Indian depredations, 318; candidate for Virginia House of Burgesses, 1758, 344; number of votes received, 385; escort to military stores, iii. 114.
Swearingham, Justice, trial of receivers of stolen goods, ii. 206.
Syms, Colonel, price of wheat fans, iv. 225.
Syms, J., bill on Richard Ford & Co., v. 59.

Tabb, John, witness to commissary contract, ii. 221.
Tabb, Colonel Thomas, letter from, biog. note, i. 273.
Talbott, Captain, mention of, i. 379 n.
Talbott, Charles, letters from, to Colonel Read, ii. 308, 316.
Talbott, James, pursuit of Indians, ii. 313.
Talbott, Colonel Matthew, sending out of militia, ii. 305; inquiry into Indian attack, 306; letter to, from William Mead, 308; orders of, 309; letters from, to Colonel Read, 309, 312, 315.
Taliaferro, Colonel William, letter

from, to Captain Charles Lewis, ii. 198; mention of, 199.
Talt, Magnis, plantation affairs, iii. 182.
Tanacharisson (Half-King of Six Nations), assuming of name of Dinwiddie, i. 14; fidelity of, 23; expectation of, at Fort Cumberland, 25.
Tandry, Roger (carpenter), employment in Custis estate, iv. 128; mention of, 167, 172; charge of plantations on Eastern Shore, 239.
Tarrant, Leonard, contract for Balfour & Barraud, v. 73, 74.
Tate, Captain, misconduct of servant of, i. 177.
Tate, Magnus, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Taws, Andrew, in employ of Hon. G. W. Fairfax, v. 124.
Tayloe, Anne (Corbin), mention of, i. 98 n.
Tayloe, Elizabeth (Gwynn), mention of, i. 98 n.
Tayloe, Hon. John, letters from, i. 98, 266; v. 114; biog. note, i. 98; appointment to Virginia Council, ii. 59; endorsement of note, 386; mention of, iii. 109 n., 110; association with Hon. Philip Ludwell Lee, v. 114 n.; settlement of estate of Colonel John Mercer, 114, 122.
Tayloe, Rebecca. *See* Lee, Rebecca Tayloe.
Tayloe, Rebecca (Plater), mention of, i. 98 n.
Tayloe, William, mention of, i. 98 n.
Taylor, Alice (Thornton), mention of, v. 156 n.
Taylor, Elias, legacy from John Custis, iii. 378.
Taylor, Elizabeth. *See* Hog, Elizabeth Taylor.
Taylor, Elizabeth (Conway), mention of v. 157 n.
Taylor, Harrison, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Taylor, Isaac, provisions supplied by, ii. 128.
Taylor, James, mention of, v. 156 n.
Taylor, James (son of James), mention of, v. 156 n.
Taylor, Colonel James, mention of, i. 200 n.; recommendation of French Mason, ii. 283; letter from, biog. note, v. 156.
Taylor, General James, mention of, v. 157 n.
Taylor, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Taylor, Joseph, mention of, v. 156 n.
Taylor, Madison, mention of, i. 200 n.
Taylor, Martha (Thompson), mention of, v. 156 n.
Taylor, Robert, mention of, v. 173 n.
Taylor, General Robert Barraud, mention of, v. 173 n.
Taylor, Sally (Barraud), mention of, v. 173 n.
Taylor, Samuel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Taylor, Simon, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Taylor, Zachary, mention of, i. 69 n., 200 n.; iv. 345 n.; v. 157 n.
Teedyscung (Delaware chief), arrival at Fort Cumberland, biog. note, ii. 134; attitude towards English, 383.
Temple, Benjamin, sale of bounty land, v. 92.
Terrett, ——, consultation with Colonel Fairfax, ii. 98.
Thackeray, William Makepeace, reference to, ii. 376 n.
Thomas, Edward, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Thomas, Ellis, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Thomas, Evan, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Thomas, James, trial of, for desertion, i. 267.
Thomas, Sergeant James, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.
Thomas, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Thomas, Owen, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Thompson, ——, mention of, iv. 315.
Thompson, Captain, shipment of tobacco, ii. 13; arrival from London, 320.
Thompson, Charles, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Thompson, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.

Thompson, Lieutenant Nathaniel, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; member of council of war, ii. 6, 281, examination of French prisoner, 105; date of commission, 145; letter from, 266; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146.
Thompson, Richard, wounded by Indians, ii. 307.
Thompson, Richard, letter from, iv. 265.
Thompson, Samuel, legacy from Lawrence Washington, iii. 389; executor to will of Lawrence Washington, 391.
Thompson, William, legacy from Lawrence Washington, iii. 389.
Thompson, Captain William, surveys of bounty land, iv. 249, 292, 294, 295; Indian attack on, 250.
Thomson, ——, mention of, ii. 160.
Thomson, James, witness to will of Augustine Washington, iii. 396, 397.
Thonder ton Tronck, Baron of, mention of, iv. 23.
Thornton, Alice (Savage), mention of, i. 69 n.; iii. 109 n.
Thornton, Anthony, mention of, iii. 109 n.
Thornton, Charlotte, mention of, iii. 109 n.
Thornton, Charlotte (Belson), mention of, iii. 109 n.
Thornton, Elizabeth. *See* Walker, Elizabeth Thornton.
Thornton family, mention of, i. 133 n.
Thornton, Francis, payment to, iv. 235.
Thornton, Francis (of Westmoreland), will of, iii. 365; mention of, 365 n.
Thornton, Francis (son of William of Westmoreland), mention of, i. 69 n.; iii. 109 n.
Thornton, Colonel John, payment of Dr. Boucher's account to, iv. 60.
Thornton, Lucy Frances. *See* Posey, Lucy Thornton.
Thornton, Mildred. *See* Walker, Mildred (Thornton).
Thornton, Peter Presley, mention of, iii. 109 n.
Thornton, Presley, mention of, iii. 109 n.
Thornton, Colonel Presley, mention of, i. 266; letter from, biog. note, iii. 109; appointment to Virginia council, 215.
Thornton, Sarah (Fitzhugh), mention of, iii. 365 n.
Thornton, William, mention of, iii. 109 n.
Thornton, Winifred. *See* McCarty, Winifred Thornton.
Thornton, Winifred, mention of, iii. 109 n.
Thornton, Winifred (Presley), mention of, iii. 109 n.
Thorton [Thornton?], Colonel John, election as chairman of Virginia Lodge, i. 15.
Threldkeld, Elijah, title in *Kittocktan* tract, iv. 158; v. 20; purchase of Fairfax share in *Kittocktan* tract, v. 56.
Thruston, Lieutenant Charles Mynn [Rev. Charles Mynn?], recommendation of, ii. 290, 292; purchase of bounty land of Colonel Muse, iv. 280; survey of bounty land, v. 88.
Thruston, Rev. [Lieutenant Charles Mynn?], recommendation of surveyors for bounty land, iv. 331.
Ticonderoga (Carillon), expedition against, march from Albany, ii. 271; possession of the lakes, 351; death of Lord Howe, 372, 382, 390; defeat of General Abercromby, 382, 390, 410.
Tiffy, Matthew, dwelling of, iii. 397.
Tilghman, Edward, payment to, of legacy from Thomas Colville, iv. 60 n.
Tilghman, James, land grants and warrants of survey in Pennsylvania, iii. 302; iv. 15 n., 17; title to land claimed on Indian deed, 77; letter from, biog. note, 368; visit to William Milnor of Philadelphia, v. 59; order drawn on, 74.
Tilghman, Matthew, votes as candidate for governor of Maryland, iv. 119 n.; fee on private bill, 120, 122; mention of, 368 n.
Tilghman, Tench, mention of, iv. 368 n.
Tilghman, William, mention of, iv. 368 n.
Timberlake, Ensign Henry, desire of commission in Virginia regiment, i.

313, 346; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
Tobacco, quality of, i. 8; payments in, 36; iii. 345, 346, 349; v. 79; shipment of, i. 166; ii. 13; iii. 74, 210, 211, 271, 368, 369; iv. 135, 143, 144, 206, 221–224, 227, 239, 333; v. 7, 125, 127, 128; crop at Mount Vernon, ii. 323, 385; iii. 10, 18, 19, 44, 48, 55, 67, 72, 73; high price of, ii. 379; iii. 19, 43; damage to, 12, 18; prediction of short crop, 30, 43, 76, 87; difficulty of growers subscribing to Non-importation Resolves, 343; colonists to discontinue exportation of, 344, 348; English market, 356; bequests in, 387–389; price of funeral service, 390; possibilities of cultivation in West Florida, iv. 156; current prices, 203; sale of, 332, 333.
Todd, Rev. John, military sermon of, i. 109.
Todd, Mary, legacy from Martha Hayward, iii. 388.
Todd, Samuel, legacy from Martha Hayward, iii. 388.
Todd, Sarah, legacy from Martha Hayward, iii. 387, 388.
Todd, William, mention of, iii. 388.
Tom, Captain (Indian), bearer of speech to Tuscaroras, i. 179; in skirmish near Youghiogheny, 270; escort of wagons, ii. 362; arms and regimentals for, iii. 16.
Tomkins, Charles, recommendation of, ii. 290.
Toner, Dr. J. M., reference to, i. 4 n., 25 n., 178 n., 333 n; iii. 85 n.
Towers, Lieutenant James, mention of, i. 29; House of Burgesses' thanks to, 46; claim of heirs to bounty land, iv. 161.
Towles, Henry, sale of land, iii. 376; legacy from John Custis, 378.
Townshend, Hon. Audrey, mention of, i. 57 n.
Townshend, Charles (Lord Viscount Townshend), mention of, i. 57 n.
Townshend, Charles (afterwards Baron Bayning), Captain Stewart's expectation of friendship of, iii. 246.
Townshend, George (Marquis Townshend), mention of, i. 57 n.
Townshend, Rev. ——, mention of, ii. 312.
Townshend, Lieutenant-Colonel Roger, mention of, i. 57 n.
Transylvania Company, description of, v. 89 n., 90 n.; purchase from Cherokees, 89, 90, 133, 134, 152, 153.
Treason, accusation of, i. 46; lashing of soldier for expressions of, 100; trial of persons near Winchester for, 238; denunciation of Non-importation Resolves as, v. 44; denunciation of American colonies, 113.
Treaties with Indians, Logstown, June, 1752, i. 19 n.; Fort Stanwix, October, 1768, iv. 16 n.; v. 134; Camp Charlotte, October, 1774, v. 61, 81, 102, 174; Sycamore Shoals, March, 1775, 90, 153.
Tremingham, Catherine. *See* Brent, Catherine Tremingham.
Trent, Sergeant, statement of garrison at Fort Du Quesne, ii. 111.
Trent, Captain William, directions for, i. 14; letter from, 190; procuring of Indian aid, 190–193; iii. 46; at Fort Cumberland, ii. 93; security for Indian goods, 244; accounts of, 254; agent for effecting settlement of traders' land claim, iv. 16, 79; court-martial of, 382 n.
Trigg, —— (laborer), illness of, ii. 244.
Trigg, ——, Colonel Preston's accounts, v. 89.
Trimble, ——, Washington's lawsuit against John G. Fraser, iv. 130.
Trinity Church, New York, donation to King's College, iv. 6 n.
Triplett, ——, rebuilding of Mount Vernon, ii. 387; iii. 28, 69, 75, 76, 101.
Triplett, Francis, recruiting, i. 114; accounts of, 340.
Triplett, Simon, millwright of, iv. 255.
Trotter, Sergeant Richard, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300; pay of, iii. 108.
Trowers, Littlepage, tobacco of, iv. 221.
Trumbull, Governor Jonathan, supplies to be furnished General Schuyler, v. 182 n.
Tryon, Governor Jonathan, Walpole's grant, iv. 75; illness of, 324; watch kept upon, v. 183.

Tucker, Colonel, draining of Dismal Swamp, iii. 279 n.
Tucker, Martha. *See* Newton, Martha Tucker.
Tulither, Major, death of, ii. 391.
Tulliken, Major John, commendation of, ii. 177; mention of, 180; letter from, 221.
Tunkers (Dunkers, Dunkards), threats against for non-resistance, i. 91; examination of doctor before Virginia Council, ii. 216, 218; suspicions concerning, 232; sending of doctor to Williamsburg, 244; mention of, iii. 58; imprisonment of doctor, iv. 118, 119.
Turberville, John (of Westmoreland), payment of tithes in Fairfax Co., v. 96, 136.
Turberville, Miss, attentions from Bryan Fairfax, ii. 38.
Turner, ——, educational accounts, iii. 360.
Turner, Anthony, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Turner, Anthony, Jr., vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 408.
Turner, Captain, bearer of money to Virginia regiments, iii. 126, 127, 131.
Turner, Harry, copy of will of Augustine Washington, iii. 397.
Turner, James, Indian depredations, ii. 369.
Tuscaroras, the, speech to, descriptive note, i. 179; mention of, 186 n.; Nottaway mission to procure assistance of, 346, 365; expectation of, ii. 29; marching to Winchester, 58.
Twentyman, Captain, mention of, ii. 306.
Twigtees, the, messages to, i. 190, 192, 347; descriptive note, 190; mention of, 243; attack on French settlements, iii. 149.
Tygart, David, valley named in honor of, iv. 77 n.
Tyler, Francis, marriage of, iii. 312.
Tyler, Henry, marriage of, iii. 312.
Tyler, John, mention of, v. 165 n.
Tyler, Lyon G., reference to, iv. 292 n.
Tyrawley, Lord (James O'Hara), appointment as minister to Spain, iii. 227.
Ucahula (Indian), scalps taken by, ii. 285 n.
Union Theological Seminary, mention of, i. 130 n.
Upper Tract, garrison for fort in, ii. 53.
Usher, Thomas, protest of bill of exchange, iii. 288 n.

Valentine, John, sale of tobacco, iv. 144.
Valentine, Joseph (overseer), mention of, iii. 269, 281; iv. 128, 144; letter from, 81; death of, successor to, 87, 88, 93, 96; sale of stock, 98, 129; agreement with John Stratton, 134, 145, 146.
Vanbraam, Captain Jacob, mention of, i. 16, 29; holding of, as hostage for French prisoners, 49, 50; Colonel Andrew Lewis' expectation of seeing, at Quebec, iii. 125; rank of, 212, 213.
Vance, Alexander, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vance, Andrew, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vance, David, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vance, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vance, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vance, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vance, Samuel, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vance, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vanderpool, ——, Indian alarm, i. 258, 259.
Vanfagen, John Frederick, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vanmeter, Abraham, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vanmeter, Basenton, purchase of wagon, i. 6; engagement to supply beef to Fort Cumberland, 24; accounts of, 140.

Vanmeter, Henry, purchase of wagon, i. 6; complaint against, 105; letter to, from Captain Ashby, 221; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vanmeter, Isaac, mention of, i. 354 n.
Vanmeter, Jacob, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Vanmeter, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Van Rensselaer, Killian, purchase of tract from Indians, iii. 338 n.
Van Rensselaer, Stephen, British officers' claim to land in estate of, iii. 338, 339.
Vanse, Captain, location of fort at home of, i. 306, 307.
Vardill, John, letter from, iv. 262; departure for England, 313, 324.
Vass (Voss, Vaux, Vause), Fort, situation of, i. 306, 307; ii. 57 n., 96; attack on, i. 347; commissary affairs at, ii. 15; garrison for, 48, 53, 72, 96; mention of, 186.
Vass, Lieutenant Reuben, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, iii. 232 n.
Vaughan, Abraham, escort to Catawbas, ii. 54.
Vaughan, Sergeant Andrew, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300; reconnoitring near Fort Du Quesne, ii. 348.
Vaughan, Corporal Gist, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Vaughan, Robert, escort to Catawbas, ii. 54.
Vaughan, Stanhope, mention of, iv. 168.
Velistre, Ensign, capture of, by Virginia detachment, ii. 90; examination of, 102–106, 116; statement respecting garrison at Fort Du Quesne, 111, 123.
Venango, evacuation and burning of fort by French, iii. 98, 160; building of blockhouse, 194.
Vernon, Richard, letter from, iii. 52.
Vestal, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Villiers, Conlon de, capitulation of Fort Necessity, i. 50 n.
Violet, Edward (overseer), delivery of seed wheat to, iv. 152; crop at Bullskin plantation, 162.
Virginia, boundary questions, i. 19, 133; iii. 301 n., 302; iv. 15, 16, 152 n., 253 n., 289, 318–320, 341, 389; v. 1–3, 98 n.; population of, 1756, i. 244 n.; attitude in French war, 294; victim to crafty neighbors, iii. 50; mode of dancing in, 261 n.; Non-importation Resolves, 342–349, 355; preferments of clergy in, 315; Major Winston's slaves, 332; treaty with Six Nations, iv. 277 n.; alteration of provincial constitution, v. 36, 37; prevention of landing of tea, 45; choice of delegates to convention of March, 1775, 96.
Virginia Assembly, bill for defending frontiers, i. 2; Bill of Rights in House of Burgesses, 4; appropriations, 23, 31, 36, 37, 68 n., 373, 388–392; ii. 31, 39, 75; iii. 105 n., 106, 117, 131, 175, 184, 211 n., 243; imposition of special taxes, i. 36, 67, 68 n.; meeting of, 36, 113, 115, 365; ii. 56, 61, 304, 387; iii. 94, 126, 127, 137, 159, 172, 177, 181, 355; iv. 97, 100, 329, 346, 350; commissions granted by, i. 36, 41; Mutiny and Desertion Bill, 38; ii. 66, 150; Major Muse's statement to, i. 40; prorogation of, 42, 246, 372; ii. 40, 56, 59; iii. 94; dispute between council and House of Burgesses respecting pistole fee, i. 42 n., 43 n.; effect of failure to grant supplies, 43; House of Burgesses' vote of thanks to Virginia regiment for conduct in action at Fort Necessity, 45, 46; bill to raise money by lottery, 67, 68 n.; attitude towards Washington, 75, 225, 226, 256, 375; ii. 1; augmentation of Virginia forces, i. 77, 217, 222, 226, 228, 230, 268, 269, 329 n., 367, 389, 392; ii. 66, 76, 79, 86, 88, 182, 203; command of Virginia regiment, i. 77; militia law, 113, 115, 118, 229; ii. 2; iii. 105 n.; appointment of commissioners to conference in New York on expenses of campaign, i. 116; command at Fort Cumberland, 145; act authorizing building of Fort Loudoun, 202, 239; need of vigorous measures, 209; conduct of Virginia officers, 212, 213 n.; ad-

journment of House of Burgesses, 216; Washington's letters laid before, 217, 232, 242, 256, 372; ii. 275; iii. 104, 111; memorials of Virginia officers, i. 222, 231; iii. 175, 176; act prohibiting marching of troops out of colony, i. 226, 351, 390; ii. 11, 110; chain of frontier forts, i. 226, 257, 329, 373, 392; ii. 31; Indian depredations, i. 232, 251, 256; building of Fort Loudoun, 202, 229; iii. 116; project of transfer of Virginia troops to King's regulars, i. 239; refusal to put Articles of War in force, 245; ordering out of militia, 251, 256; vote of thanks of Captain Stewart, 280 n.; address of governor and council to Lord Loudoun, 321 n.; act regulating payment for apprehension of deserters, 351; enlistment of servants, 365, 367; recruiting for Royal Americans, 373; Virginia officers' desire for redress for article signed *Centinel 10*, 383; action on Earl of Holderness' letter on French designs in America, 388; acknowledgment to Washington, 389; attitude of House of Burgesses after Braddock's defeat, 390; acts concerning French invasion, Journals of House of Burgesses, 391; Governor Dinwiddie's speeches to, 392, 394; premiums for scalps, ii. 4, 67; minutes of councils, 12, 16; retention or evacuation of Fort Cumberland, 12, 14, 16–18, 22, 30, 39; description of council, 16 n.; Philip Ludwell Lee and John Tayloe's appointment to council, 59; meetings of council, 59, 257, 295, 304; reduction of Virginia regiment, 71, 72; iii. 117; dispute between council and House of Burgesses over appropriations, ii. 83, 86–88; Indian affairs, 88, 147, 257, 275; act regulating enlistment in Virginia regiment, 109, 127, 299; criticism of, 113; stationing of militia, 186; examination of Tunker, 216; address of council to Governor Dinwiddie, 239 n.; garrison of forts, 275, 289; consultation of Washington with council, 316 n.; situation of settlers, 312; Washington's election to House of Burgesses, 343, 344, 346, 349, 360, 366, 367, 372–374, 380–389, 397–409; iii. 15; v. 21; electioneering for House of Burgesses, 343, 346, 349, 360, 365, 366, 373, 374, 380 n.; iii. 201–203; v. 82; candidates for House of Burgesses from Fairfax, 1758, ii. 346; burgesses from Westmoreland and Stafford, 1758, 360; burgesses from Spotsylvania, 1758, 373; action of, on accusation of partiality shown Pennsylvania troops in Forbes campaign, 378 n.; iii. 94; burgesses from Fairfax and Loudoun, 1758, ii. 279; expenses of electioneering, 398–400; act regulating qualifications necessary in voters for burgesses, 401 n.; poll for Frederick elections, 1758, 401; act to withdraw Virginia troops in Forbes campaign, iii. 94, 117, 125, 134; act empowering Governor Fauquier to continue Virginia forces in Forbes campaign, 94, 117, 126, 131; Washington's correspondence with Colonel Bouquet, 104; addresses of Governor Fauquier to, 105 n., 106 n.; act regulating number of officers in Virginia regiment, 106, 117; resolutions of House of Burgesses on military affairs, 110, 111; debate on continuance of Virginia regiment, 117, 125; Captain Stewart's complaint to, 136; rumors respecting appointment of commander of forces on Washington's resignation, 142; soldiers' bounty lands, 159; project of half pay for Virginia officers after muster out of regiment, 176, 181; expedition against Cherokees, 181, 184, 211 n.; Washington's absence from, 184; Captain McKenzie's request for recommendation of governor and council, 194; Washington's election of House of Burgesses, 1761, 202, 216; refitting of Virginia regiment, 204, 209; Colonel Presley Thornton's appointment to council, 215; poll for Frederick elections, 1761, 216 n.; act for recompensing officers of Virginia regiment, 231 n., 232 n., 243; address to throne in behalf of Virginia regiment, 243; employment of militia, 257; landlord and tenant rights, 282–286; act obliging vestry to pay for glebe, 282; Non-importation agreement, 342; dissolution of House of Burgesses by Governor

Botetourt, 349 n.; adoption of Non-importation Resolves by House of Burgesses, 349 n., 355; dissolution of House of Burgesses by Lord Dunmore, 355 n.; iv. 400; v. 9 n., 12, 19; burgesses from Spotsylvania, 1769–1770, iii. 363 n.; appointment of surveyors of bounty land, 367; act regulating wills and estates, 382; navigation of Potomac, iv. 10; act respecting counterfeit money, 183 n.; money in circulation, 204; office fees, v. 19; refusal of Bryan Fairfax to become a candidate for, 21; burgesses from Fairfax, 1774, 21 n.; dissatisfaction with powers of council, Middlesex elections, 37; powers of Assembly, 42; petition to King to limit the governor's power, 43.

Virginia currency, value of, iv. 105, 111, 244, 245; money in circulation, 204.

Virginia Gazette, request to Washington to furnish military news for, i. 24; notices of Washington, 27; publication of military sermon, 109; advertisement of deserters, 355; publication of article signed *Centinel 10*, 368–371, 375, 382–384, 386; establishment of, 382 n.; Non-importation Agreement, iii. 342; controversy over appointment of American bishops, iv. 16; marriage notice of Mr. Robert Taylor and Miss Sally Barraud, v. 73 n.; advertisement of Washington's western land to lease, 251.

Virginia regiment, commissary affairs of, i. 4, 13, 18, 26, 43, 78, 87, 92, 106, 119, 121, 133, 140, 146, 148, 151, 152, 156, 161, 165, 171, 172, 183, 215, 232, 233, 237, 238, 241, 262, 286, 291, 347, 352, 356; ii. 5, 13–15, 20, 23, 24, 27, 34–37, 73, 120, 128, 129, 143, 149, 151, 152, 171, 185, 186, 188, 190–193, 195, 200, 202, 204, 216–221, 317, 321, 325, 328, 350, 354, 355, 369, 383, 384; iii. 53, 102, 117, 118, 121–124, 130, 204, 205; instructions for forming, i. 79; appointment of Washington as commander of, 83; project of transfer to King's regulars, 129, 173, 229, 239, 252; ii. 3, 24; iii. 239, 240, 243; accounts of, i. 132, 147, 152, 155, 157, 165, 182, 183, 197, 205, 209, 215, 222; ii. 143, 149, 203; conduct of officers, i. 168, 204, 212, 213, 217, 223, 225, 233, 235, 268–271, 273, 274, 375–377, 382–386, 393; ii. 2, 102–106, 184, 258–260, 326; drafting for, i. 210, 229, 240, 244, 245, 268, 274, 276, 279, 293, 295, 296, 337, 338, 342, 361, 362, 364; ii. 66, 124; commission for holding courts-martial, i. 214; affray with Marylanders, 219; augmentation of forces, 222, 227, 230; ii. 3, 51, 52, 76, 79, 83, 86, 88, 112, 113, 120, 159, 170; memorials of officers, i. 222, 231, 235; effort to place Colonel Innes in command of, 224 n.; filling of vacancies, 251, 255; ii. 120; formation of, i. 297–301; ii. 281; officers' address to Lord Loudoun, i. 321, 334, 360, 376; fine allowed drafts in lieu of service, 338, 342; incorporation of rangers, 346, 365; reduction of officers, 349, 367; ii. 44, 71, 78; iii. 117; act prohibiting marching of troops out of province, i. 351, 390; ii. 11, 110; appointment of chaplain, i. 373; ii. 5, 120; officers' address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, i. 382; need of clothing, ii. 29–32; officers' uniforms, 36, 39 n.; status of, 42, 177–180, 254, 299; condition of, 46; iii. 134, 136, 147, 148, 179, 204–209, 211; disposal of, ii. 53, 59, 62, 72, 142; detachments sent to South Carolina, 52, 60, 176, 263; withdrawal from Fort Cumberland, 63; adjustment of Washington's pay, 73; resignation of Captain Hall, 82; act regulating reward for enlistment, 109; recruiting for, 101, 111, 114, 130, 131, 137, 138, 143, 148, 160, 161, 163, 171, 185, 187, 205, 206, 261, 273, 290, 291, 324, 389; iii. 207; lieutenant's commission for William Henry Fairfax, 148, 155, 187, 190; artillery supplies, 158; raising of company of rangers, 214, 224, 225, 229, 241, 337, 339; iii. 59; resignation of William Henry Fairfax, ii. 254; commission for French Mason, 283, 287, 288, 298–300; marching orders, 317, 320, 321, 328, 333; iii. 22, 62, 121, 185; detachment under Colonel Stephen at Raystown, ii. 347, 357–359; iii. 22; reconnoitring near Fort Du Quesne, ii. 348; iii.

22, 39–43; orders for detachment under Captain Fraser to march to Raystown, ii. 351; adoption of Indian dress, 353, 354, 361, 379; tents for, 364, 395; appointment of brigade major, 377; iii. 5, 20 n., 105; partiality shown Pennsylvania troops, ii. 378; iii. 51, 94, 156; smallpox at Raystown, 8; order of exact return of, for General Forbes, 39; road to Fort Du Quesne, 60; services of, 88; act to recall, continuance of, 94, 117, 125, 126; detachment under Colonel Stephen at Loyal Hannon, 96; mortality and desertion in, 101; subsistence of, 106; payment for apprehension of deserters, 108; bravery at Major Grant's defeat before Fort Du Quesne, 111; loss at Major Grant's defeat, 113 n.; act to continue in the field, 121, 126, 131; march to Fort Du Quesne, 120–124, 128–130; return from Fort Du Quesne, 133, 134, 137, 138; effect of Washington's resignation, 138, 142; officers' address on Washington's resignation, 143; stationing of, 154, 179; detachments at Fort Pitt, 164; prospects of completing, 181; project of half pay for officers after muster out of regiment, 176, 180, 181; expedition against Cherokees, 184, 216, 218, 219, 223, 224; reconnoitring near Venango, 195; Captain Stewart's intention to continue in, 198; act awarding recompense to officers, 231 n., 232 n., 243; mustering out of, 234–236, 244; uncertainty respecting, 239, 240; conduct of mustered-out men, 242; appointment of officer to present to throne the address of the Virginia Council, 243, 244; retrospective view of, 335.

Virginia vestry, description of, iii. 344; parish levy, 365.

Vorne, Captain, in command of Fairfax militia, i. 105.

Waddell, Joseph, reference to, i. 20 n., 228 n., 305 n., 347 n.

Wagener, ——, Mrs. Savage's annuity, v. 120.

Waggener, Captain Andrew, bounty land of, i. 188 n.

Waggener, Ensign Edmund, death of, i. 188 n.

Waggener, Captain Thomas, mention of, i. 29, 114, 205, 299; ii. 17, 356; iii. 89; House of Burgesses' thanks to, i. 46; request for leave of absence, 128; iii. 170; need of, on South Branch, i. 168; president of court-martial, biog. note, 188; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; forts built by, 303; orders for, 309; member of councils of war, 331; ii. 64, 94; letters from, i. 332, 354; ii. 106; signature to officers' address refuting charges in article *Centinel* 10, i. 385; to command company ordered to South Carolina, ii. 60; retention in rank, 71; date of commission, 144; securing of Tunkers, 232, 240; imprisonment of Tunker doctor, iii. 118; transportation of military stores, 122; stationing of, at Fort Pitt, 155; expectation of appointment as field officer in Colonel Stephen's projected company, 163.

Waite, William, witness to will of Lawrence Washington, iii. 402.

Walke, Anthony, mention of, i. 177 n.

Walke family, mention of, i. 177 n.

Walker, ——, apprehension for desertion, ii. 207.

Walker, Captain, shipment of tobacco, iii. 368, 369.

Walker, Charles M., reference to, iv. 280 n.

Walker, Elizabeth (Thornton), mention of, i. 133 n.; iii. 109 n.

Walker, Corporal Francis, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.

Walker, J., knowledge of roads, ii. 351.

Walker, John, signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves, iii. 356; sale of estate of Colonel Bernard Moore, iv. 125, 126.

Walker, Mildred (Thornton), mention of, i. 133 n.

Walker, Colonel (Dr.) Thomas, mention of, i. 22 n., 137, 204, 251, 279, 348; ii. 50, 392; iii. 233, 236; letters from, i. 132, 140, 152, 153, 161, 214, 292; ii. 383; iii. 29; biog. note, i. 132; arrival at Winchester, 136; survey for fort on Patterson's Creek, 167; accounts of, 182, 185, 206; ii. 16, 43, 336; iii. 52; ap-

pointment as commissary, i. 232; distribution of arms, 233; forwarding of military stores, 237, 242; at Fort Cumberland, 246; intention to resign as commissary, 276, 366; ii. 5; attendance at Virginia Council, 12; provisions for Fort Cumberland, 20, 325; resignation as commissary, 23-25, 27, 28, 40, 42; contract for flour, 27; iii. 30; on committee to regulate Indian trade, ii. 88; payment of arrears, 149, 152; fresh meat for Indians, 156; reappointment as commissary, 321; supplies for Fort Cumberland, 321, 333; election to Virginia House of Burgesses, 1758, 373; illness of, iii. 30, 53; Colonel Bouquet's refusal of cattle supplied by, 103; draining of Dismal Swamp, 276 n., 277 n., 279 n.; sale of estate of Colonel Bernard Moore, iv. 125; conveyance as trustee of Moore estate, 282.

Wallace, Charles & Co., letter to, from Philadelphia merchants, iii. 349; signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves in Maryland, 354.

Waller, Benjamin, director of Virginia lottery, i. 68 n.; signing of treasury notes, ii. 305 n.; land disputes, iv. 4; inspection of tobacco, 144; fee for legal advice, v. 20.

Waller, Colonel, duel with General Braddock, i. 60 n.

Waller family, mention of, v. 165 n.

Waller, Colonel John, sale of land, iii. 397.

Waller, Lieutenant, mention of, ii. 306.

Walpole, Horace, reference to, i. 60 n.; iii. 273 n.

Walpole's grant, appointment of governor for projected colony, iv. 30; agent for, 40; confidence of establishment of government, 74, 79; appointments to office in projected colony, 79; uncertainty concerning, 118, 291, 301; failure to obtain charter, 257, 280, 296, 310; effect on Indians, 352; end of, v. 9.

Walstenholme, ——, message from Governor Sharpe to Cherokees, i. 61.

Walters, John, pay of, i. 130.

Walthoe, Nathaniel, copies of proceedings of Virginia Council, ii. 12, 17; biog. note, 12.

Ward, Captain, directions for, i. 14; mention of, ii. 136; surrender of Fort George, iv. 382 n.

Ward, John, killing of, by Indian, ii. 302.

Ward, Major, claim to Washington's land on Chartier Creek, iv. 294, 295.

Ware, Captain, transportation of military stores, iii. 12.

Warhatchie (Indian), in command of Cherokees, ii. 79.

Warner, Mildred. *See* Washington, Mildred Warner.

Warner, Corporal Whitnal, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.

Warren, Andrew, witness to will of Lawrence Washington, iii. 402.

Warren, Dr. Joseph, death of, v. 180.

Warrenstaff, ——, land grant to, iv. 345; v. 3.

Warth, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.

Warwick, Fort, mention of, i. 94 n.

Washington (Indian). *See* Monacatootha.

Washington, Ann, legacies from John Washington, iii. 383-385.

Washington, Anne (Aylett), payment of rent, v. 79.

Washington, Anne (Blackburn), marriage of, v. 68 n.

Washington, Anne (Broadhurst), marriage of, iv. 89; mention of, 90 n.

Washington, Anne (Fairfax), mention of, i. 22 n.; rights under will of Lawrence Washington, iii. 398 n.; legacies from Lawrence Washington, 399-402.

Washington, Anne (Pope), mention of, iii. 389; iv. 89 n.

Washington, Augustine (father of George), mention of, i. 177 n., 375 n.; iii. 183 n.; legal opinions on will of, 358, 359; legacy from Martha Hayward, 387; legacies from Lawrence Washington, 390, 391; will of, 392; claim to *Chotank*, 396 n., 397 n.

Washington, Augustine (brother of George), letter from, i. 375; departure from America, iii. 101; legacies from Lawrence Washington, 358, 359, 400, 401; legacies from Au-

gustine Washington, 392, 394–396; Samuel Washington's claim to *Chotank*, 396 n., 397 n.; executor to estate of Lawrence Washington, 402; estate of, v. 79.
Washington, Betty. *See* Lewis, Betty Washington.
Washington, Bushrod, mention of, i. 232 n.; manuscripts given away by, ii. 41 n., 350 n.; marriage of, v. 68 n.
Washington, Catherine. *See* Lewis, Catherine Washington.
Washington, Charles, legacies from Lawrence Washington, iii. 359, 400, 401; legacies from Augustine Washington, 393, 395; mention of, iv. 197, 198, 280.
Washington, Elizabeth. *See* Spotswood, Elizabeth Washington.
Washington family, mention of, ii. 288 n.
Washington, George, appointment to adjutancy of northern neck, i. 1; skirmish with De Jumonville, 2, 8, 15; appointment as second in command at Fort Cumberland, 12; councils of war under, 16, 301; ii. 64, 94, 281; Governor Dinwiddie's instructions to, 30, 31, 43–45, 78–81, 147–150, 170–174, 213, 214, 217, 229, 238, 241, 243–247, 268–270, 274–277, 279, 295–297, 343–349, 353, 355, 356, 364–367, 372–374, 378; ii. 2–5, 18–24, 27–30, 42–45, 60–62, 71–73, 75, 76, 84–87, 110–112, 118–121, 124, 125, 142–144, 149–151, 169–171, 188–190, 202–205, 214–218, 225, 238; extracts from letters of, i. 33 n., 212 n., 213 n., 216 n., 221 n., 237 n., 238 n., 321 n., 351 n., 356 n., 365 n., 366 n.; ii. 3 n.–5 n., 20 n., 90 n., 102 n., 124 n., 127 n., 152 n., 153 n., 269 n., 276 n., 280 n., 294 n., 326 n., 329 n., 353 n., 362 n., 367 n., 378 n., 384 n.; iii. 4 n.–6 n., 62 n., 112 n., 250 n., 299 n., 300 n., 327 n.; iv. 188 n., 189 n., 313 n., 395 n.; v. 29 n., 183 n.; commission to command on death of Colonel Fry, i. 44; thanks of House of Burgesses to, 45; capitulation of Fort Necessity, 50, 51, 389; questions of rank at Fort Cumberland, 48, 54, 145, 188, 201; iii. 46; General Braddock's invitation to, i. 57; General Braddock's instructions to, 60; return from Braddock's defeat, 67, 73, 76; at Braddock's defeat, 71; commander-in-chief of Virginia forces, 83 n.; fame in Pennsylvania, 110; payment for North Carolina cattle, 135; project of obtaining King's commission, 173, 175, 176, 229, 239, 240, 252, 333, 334, 376; ii. 24; condemnation of proceedings of court-martial, i. 189 n.; hitherto unpublished letters from, 209, 288; ii. 78 n., 89 n., 274 n., 278 n.; iii. 19 n., 194 n., 294 n.; iv. 36 n., 49 n., 248 n., 302 n., 368 n., 400 n.; commission to hold courts-martial, i. 214; intention to resign, 224, 370, 376; ii. 1, 273; plan for disposal of increased forces, i. 230; filling of vacancies in Virginia regiment, 251, 255; unjust treatment of, 253; ii. 139; dissatisfaction of, 264, 365; ii. 18, 139, 159, 189, 204, 230; extracts from journal of, i. 267 n., iv. 31 n., 67 n., 89 n., 103 n., 164 n.; v. 14 n., 50 n., 109 n.; recommendation of, to Lord Loudoun and General Abercromby, i. 269; formation of the Virginia regiment, 297; orders of, 301, 331; ii. 6, 371, 372; military accounts of, i. 340, 350, 357; ii. 332, 336, 337, 357; iii. 61, 70; project of abandoning Fort Cumberland, i. 344, 350; ii. 6, 9, 10, 17, 19, 20, 59; salary of, i. 352, 357; ii. 73, 150; iii. 117; leave of absence, i. 356; ii. 29, 45, 61, 120, 165, 216, 240, 262, 367 n.; article signed *Centinel 10*, i. 369–371, 375–377, 382–395; reprimands from Governor Dinwiddie, ii. 5, 84, 189, 190, 216; reception of, by Lord Loudoun and southern governors in Philadelphia, 45; Captain Bullen's "scheme," 86; mining shares, 146, 159; loan to William Ramsay, 164; accusation of scheme to cause Assembly to levy men and money, 182, 204; pardon of deserters, 189; apprehension of accusation of partiality, 203 n.; Governor Dinwiddie's accusation of ingratitude, 204; serious illness of, 231, 239, 242, 243, 246, 247, 252, 255, 256, 265, 268, 273; iii. 225, 227, 232, 233; opinion respecting proper treatment of Tunkers, ii. 232; request from American Magazine to furnish data for history of French war, 233; criti-

cism of, for warm defence of Virginia officers, 258; rumor of death of, 264; ability to make Forbes campaign, 279; instructions for, in Forbes campaign, 284, 285, 316, 317, 320, 333, 342, 348, 350, 361, 362, 397; iii. 9, 11, 25, 34, 38, 39, 57, 66; plantation affairs, ii. 323, 324, 336, 337, 351–354, 357, 367, 368; iii. 10, 14, 18, 19, 30, 44, 48, 49, 54–56, 59, 67, 68, 70, 72–74, 77, 78, 86, 87, 107, 114–116, 127, 128, 191, 192, 229–231, 235, 236, 271, 272, 280, 281; wages of overseer at Mount Vernon, ii. 322; confidence reposed in, 324 n.; candidate to House of Burgesses, 343, 344 n., 349, 367; refusal to accept leave of absence on account of election, 346, 349, 365–367; chances of election, 349, 372–374, 380; controversy over roads to Fort Du Quesne, 378 n., 396, 410; iii. 104; congratulations on election, ii. 381–389; election accounts, 397–400; iii. 15; alphabetical poll for Frederick Co., 1758, ii. 401–409; extracts from ledger of, iii. 29 n., 72 n., 276 n.–279 n., 288 n.–291 n., 310 n., 311 n., 371 n.; iv. 31 n., 67 n., 79 n., 103 n., 164 n.; v. 14 n., 50 n., 109 n.; agricultural methods, iii. 55 n.; marching orders for, 62, 83, 84; departure from Raystown, 94; march to Fort Du Quesne, 120–124, 128–130; remanding of regiment to Virginia frontiers by act of Assembly, 125; continuance of regiment in field, 126, 131; effect of resignation, 138, 142, 151; efforts in behalf of Robert Stuart, 141, 151, 167, 170, 171, 176, 239, 243; resignation of command of Virginia regiment, 151; marriage of, 151; loans to Robert Stewart, 171, 250, 251, 277, 308, 335; recommendation of Robert McKenzie, 193, 194 n.; electioneering, 1761, 202; qualifications to represent condition of Virginia regiment to Assembly, 209; poll for Frederick Co., 1761, 216 n.; list of merchandise shipped to, from England, 272; taking up of western land, 295–301, 330, 331, 364; iv. 15–17, 37, 38, 52, 53, 56, 57, 76–79, 117–119, 274, 275; v. 51, 52, 63, 64, 131, 132, 153; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356; bequests to, 393, 395, 397, 400, 401; executor to estate of Lawrence Washington, 402; executor to estate of Thomas Colville, iv. 28; visit to Ohio lands, 35 n., 79; expenses for use of ferry across Potomac, 65 n.; agreement with Robert Adam for sale of fish, 67 n., 309; ancestry of, 89, 90, 243; expenses attending journey to Williamsburg, 103 n.; purchase of whaleboat, 116; purchase of land from Bryan Fairfax, 132, 138, 163; v. 56; business partnership with Gilbert Simpson, iv. 158, 170, 171, 194, 195, 201, 202, 204, 205, 217–220, 254, 255, 269, 381, 387; v. 47, 48, 53, 60, 69–71, 98, 103, 148–150; extract from Order Book, iv. 187 n.; purchase of lottery tickets, 198; v. 58; condolences on death of Patsy Custis, iv. 229, 237; education of St. Lawrence Posey, 246, 363; project of settling western land with Palatines, 251 n., 325–327, 337–344, 355–363, 368–370; purchase of tradesmen, 252; building of mill on western land, 255, 269, 381, 390; v. 47, 48, 53, 60, 69–71, 98, 99, 103 n., 143, 147–149; plans for settling of western land, iv. 256–260, 265–268; purchase of William Black's plantation for Custis estate, 172, 278, 279, 282–285, 297–300, 327–330, 365, 366, 375–378; purchase of tract on Four Mile Run from James Mercer, 282–288; v. 105 n.; opinion on Pennsylvania and Virginia boundary, iv. 289; Major Ward's claim to land of, 294, 295; intention to visit western land, 311; agreement and instructions to James Cleveland, 325 n.; v. 103 n., 104 n., 167 n.; request for appointment of William Crawford as surveyor of bounty land, iv. 331; refusal of trust estate, 335; Colonel Preston's refusal to sign land warrant, 345–347; purchase of convicts, 354; purchase of brig *Ann and Elizabeth*, 374; moving of servants and stores over the Alleghanies, 378, 379, 383–387; v. 11, 15, 55, 99, 102–104, 131, 142–144, 154–156, 167–174, 176, 177; contribution to relief of Sergeant Hughes, iv. 395 n.; reference to "unhappy differences" between

Great Britain and her colonies, 400; political differences with Bryan Fairfax, v. 29, 34; attitude towards Massachusetts, 50 n.; agreement with Balfour & Barraud for sale of flour, 74 n.; misunderstanding with George Mason, 111, 112; settlement of estate of Colonel John Mercer, 114, 122; sale of ship, 156; appointment as commander-in-chief of American forces, 166, 174 n.; extract from General Orders of, 184.

Washington, Hannah (Bushrod), marriage of, i. 217, 232; residence at Mount Vernon, 265.

Washington, Hannah (Fairfax), mention of, i. 22 n., 24, 59; ii. 41, 148; iii. 18; iv. 132.

Washington, Henry, legacies from John Washington, iii. 384, 385; legacy from Martha Hayward, 387; legacy from Lawrence Washington, 391.

Washington, Jane (Butler), mention of, i. 375 n.

Washington, Jane (Champe), mention of, i. 98 n.

Washington, John (emigrant), mention of, iii. 383 n., 386 n., 389.

Washington, John (of Stafford Co.), legacy from Martha Hayward, iii. 387, 388; legacy from Lawrence Washington, 390; executor of will of Martha Hayward, 388; executor of will of Lawrence Washington, 391.

Washington, John (godson of Lawrence), legacy from Lawrence Washington, iii. 390.

Washington, John (uncle of George), legacies from Lawrence Washington, iii. 390, 391.

Washington, John (grandson of emigrant), legacies from John Washington, iii. 383–385; legacies from Martha Hayward, 387, 388; executor to will of Martha Hayward, 388; mention of, 391.

Washington, Colonel John (grand-uncle of George), will of, biog. note, iii. 383; mention of, 387, 389–391; marriage to Anne Broadhurst, iv. 89, 243.

Washington, John Augustine, expectation of, at *Belvoir*, i. 27; betrothal to Miss Bushrod, 217, 232; mention of, 257; ii. 42, 59, 167, 256, 371; iii. 280; iv. 103 n., 186; residence at Mount Vernon, 265; rebuilding of Mount Vernon, ii. 322, 323; accounts of, 336, 357, 385; affairs at Mount Vernon, 352; iii. 55, 67; absence from Mount Vernon, 72; sale of shingles used in draining Dismal Swamp, 228 n., 279; legacies from Lawrence Washington, 259, 400, 401; legacies from Augustine Washington, 393–395.

Washington, Lawrence (brother of George), death of, i. *frontispiece*; mention of, 22 n., 24; judgment in favor of, 231; settlement of estate of, ii. 120, 155; land release, iii. 158 n.; legal opinion on will of, 358, 359; bequests to, 392, 394–396; sale of land, 393; executor to estate of Augustine Washington, 396, 397; will of, 398; land claims by executors of, v. 141, 142.

Washington, Lawrence (grandson of emigrant), legacies from John Washington, iii. 383–385; legacy from Martha Hayward, 387; mention of, 390, 391.

Washington, Captain Lawrence (grandfather of George), mention of, iii. 385, 387, 388; v. 163 n.; executor to will of John Washington, iii. 385; legacy from Martha Hayward, 387; executor to will of Martha Hayward, 388; trustee for heirs of Gerrard Broadhurst, iv. 243.

Washington, Lund, mention of, iii. 357, 370; iv. 235, 255, 273, 288, 327, 371, 394; v. 80, 81, 114; witness to agreement between Washington and Captain Posey, iv. 67 n.; packing of fish at Mount Vernon, 68; letter to, from Colonel Carlyle, 131; harvesting at Mount Vernon, 134; Hugh Stephenson's debt to Washington, 152; letter to, from Joseph Davenport, 161; western land of, 205; v. 14 n., 179; Major Ward's claim to land of, iv. 295; sale of flour from Mount Vernon, 309, 310; collecting of tithes for ammunition, v. 135.

Washington, Martha. *See* Hayward, Martha Washington.

Washington, Martha (Custis), marriage of, iii. 151; mention of, 154, 157, 163, 175, 177, 180, 185–187,

199, 203, 215, 217, 219, 224, 226, 229, 233, 235, 238, 245, 247, 251, 254, 257, 259–261, 265, 267, 269, 270, 279, 311, 328, 329, 340, 361, 363, 366, 369; iv. 5, 10, 19, 32, 40, 45, 50, 59, 63, 76, 91 n., 93 n., 95 n., 96, 97, 100, 108, 127, 139, 142, 156, 164, 180, 186, 288, 300, 302, 330, 332, 337, 356, 366, 371, 399, 400; v. 22, 56, 81, 83, 92, 96, 112–114, 119, 135, 160; invitation to Captain Stewart, iii. 169; illness of, 182, 242; bond of Colonel Bernard Moore, 288 n.; bond of Colonel Thomas Moore, 290 n.; education of John Parke Custis, 317, 326; project of European tour for John Parke Custis, iv. 18, 27, 58; inoculation of John Parke Custis, 50–52, 55; letter to, from Dr. Johnson, 119; slaves of, 145, 225, 302; betrothal of John Parke Custis, 190; condolences on death of Patsy Custis, 229, 232, 233, 237; John Parke Custis' anxiety for, 231, 232; letters to, from John Parke Custis, 232, 245; apology from Dr. Boucher, 244; congratulation on character of John Parke Custis, 263; shipment to, of articles from Philadelphia, 272.

Washington, Mary (Ball), mention of, i. 15, 68, 368 n.; ii. 42, 59, 109, 228, 396; extract from letter of Washington to, i. 82 n.; enclosure to, 86; legacies from Augustine Washington, iii. 393, 394; engagement of overseer for plantation of, iv. 164, 165.

Washington, Mildred. *See* Willis, Mildred Washington.

Washington, Mildred (Warner), legacy from Martha Hayward, iii. 388; legacies from Lawrence Washington, 390, 391; executrix to will of Lawrence Washington, 391; mention of, v. 163 n.

Washington, Miss, mention of, i. 35.

Washington, Nathaniel, legacies from John Washington, iii. 384, 385; legacy from Martha Hayward, 387; legacy from Lawrence Washington, 391.

Washington, Richard, letter to, from Washington, ii. 278; shipment of merchandise from London, 360; accounts of, iii. 70.

Washington, Samuel, mention of, i. 27, 98 n., 177, 228; iii. 280; iv. 151; legacies from Lawrence Washington, iii. 259, 400, 401; legacies from Augustine Washington, 393, 395–397; legal claim to *Chotank*, 396 n., 397 n.; ammunition to be sent to western plantation of, v. 17.

Washington, Sarah, mention of, iii. 398 n.; legacies from Lawrence Washington, 399–401.

Washington, Warner, mention of, i. 22 n.; iv. 132 n., 151; sale of land, 173.

Wasser's Fort, provisions supplied from, ii. 129.

Waters, ——, draining of Dismal Swamp, iii. 279 n.

Waters, Sergeant Philemon, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299.

Waters, Thomas, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.

Watson, ——, business schemes of, ii. 194.

Watson, John, reference to, iv. 196 n.; v. 159 n.

Watson, Joseph, mention of, iii. 218, 258, 262; death of, iv. 261.

Watts, Arthur, imprisonment for desertion, i. 137, 154.

Watts, Mary. *See* Blackburn, Mary Watts.

Waughar, Gus., pursuit of deserters, i. 324.

Webb, Major-General Daniel, expectation of, in America, i. 254; commendation of, 316; expedition against Crown Point, 323; mention of, ii. 49, 98; forced inaction of, 131; loss of Fort William Henry, 173; demand for court of inquiry, 313; rumor of projected expedition under, against Fort Du Quesne, 271.

Webb, George, sale of corn, iv. 149; mention of, 166.

Webb, Foster, sale of corn, iv. 149.

Webb, William, sale of land, iii. 390.

Webster, A., witness to will of John Washington, iii. 386.

Weedon, George, witness to will of Martha Hayward, iii. 388; witness to will of Lawrence Washington, 391.

Weedon, Captain George, recruiting, i. 169; appointment to company in

Virginia regiment, 298; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; date of commission, ii. 145; pursuit of Indians, 276; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.; project of sending Captain Stewart to represent Virginia regiment to throne, 241; mention of, 335; iv. 103 n.; signature to letter of Spotsylvania Independent Company, biog. note, v. 163; signature to letter from Spotsylvania to Prince William Independent Company, 164 n.
Weeks, Benjamin, dwelling of, iii. 397.
Weisser, Colonel Conrad, information from, i. 55; ii. 117, 138.
Welden, ——, request for appointment as deputy commissary at Fort Maidstone, i. 324.
Wells, ——, business dealings with Washington, iv. 80.
Wells, Major, to command at Raystown, iii. 121; transportation of military stores, 122.
Wendall, Augustine, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wendall, Christian, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wendall, Valentine, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wendall's Fort, detachment to march to, ii. 318 n.
West, ——, surveying of land, iv. 12, 13.
West, Agnes. *See* Dandridge, Agnes West.
West, Colonel Francis, mention of, iv. 95 n.
West, Hugh, electioneering, ii. 343; candidate for House of Burgesses, 1758, 344 n.; number of votes, 385.
West, Colonel John, consultation on alarm at Fort Cumberland, ii. 98; work on residence of, iii. 69, 76; sale of land, iv. 39, 101, 378; judgment against Captain Posey, 63, 64; list of Fairfax delinquent tax inspectors, 373; laws governing herring fisheries on Potomac, 393; refusal of nomination to House of Burgesses, v. 21 n.; loss of provisions and tools, 155; use of canoe of, 167.
West, Hugh, mention of, i. 4 n.
West, Lieutenant John, recruiting, i. 7; mention of, 29.
West, Major, promotion of, iii. 35.
West, Nancy (Macrae), mention of, i. 35 n.
West, Colonel Roger, mention of, i. 35 n.
West, Sybil. *See* Carlyle, Sybil West.
West, Sybil (Harrison), mention of, i. 4 n.
West, William, drafting from militia, i. 362; organization of militia at house of, ii. 98.
West, William, signature to letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Philadelphia, iii. 350.
Westcomb, James, recording of Washington wills, iii. 386, 392.
Western lands, Washington's description of, iii. 160 n.; selection of, 295–301; iv. 15–17, 37, 38, 52, 53, 56, 57, 76–79, 117–119, 274, 275; v. 51, 52; surveying of, 330, 331, 364; iv. 15–17, 53, 56, 57, 76–78, 117, 121, 122, 249, 250, 253, 254, 274–277, 294–296, 300, 301, 311; v. 1, 3, 11, 46, 51, 63, 64, 88, 89, 99, 142, 153; quitrents, iv. 15, 267; traders' land, 15, 16, 118; purchase of Great Meadows, 37, 52, 53, 117, 122; validity of title claimed from Indian deed, 77, 117, 118, 294, 311; settling of, 170, 171, 194, 195, 201, 202, 204, 205, 217–220, 251, 255–257, 265–269, 275, 276, 337–344, 368, 369, 378, 379, 383–387, 390, 391; v. 102, 103, 143, 144, 155, 156, 167–174, 176, 177; building of mill on, iv. 255, 269, 281, 390; v. 47, 48, 53, 60, 69–71, 98, 99; form of lease, iv. 258–261, 266, 267; proposal to establish business on, 268; engagement of James Cleveland as overseer for, 315; building of forts on, 384, 397; sale of servants, v. 32, 33; project of locating county court on, 98.
West Florida, advantages of, iv. 156; Washington's claim to land in, 208; inability of governor to grant bounty land in, 280, 281 n.
Wharton, Samuel, mention of, as governor to Walpole's grant, iv. 30.

Wharton, Thomas, extracts of letter from George Croghan to, iv. 15 n., 250 n.
Wheat, sale of, iv. 38, 236, 237, 270, 308, 309; current price at Baltimore, 56; shipment of flour to West Indies, 131, 134, 139, 140, 174, 237; current price of flour in West Indies, 160, 236; plantation crops of, 162, 163, 203, 222, 225, 236, 394; current price of flour at Norfolk, 174, 188, 373; v. 18, 72, 157; purchase of, iv. 322; v. 87, 151; current price at Alexandria, iv. 369 n., 374.
Wheatley, Mary, legacy from Martha Hayward, iii. 388.
Wheeler, John, pursuit of Indians, ii. 307.
Wheland, Hester, mention of, iv. 115.
Whelden, Captain, debt of, ii. 272.
Whiffle, John, testimony at court-martial, i. 248.
Whitcraft, John, dwelling of, iii. 384.
White, Daniel, mention of, iii. 390.
White, Isaac, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
White, Thomas (servant), sale of, v. 32; condition of, 154, 155.
White, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Whitecotton, Sergeant George, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Whitely, William J., reference to, iii. 400 n.
Whiting, Captain, arrival of ship in Virginia, ii. 278 n.
Whiting, Matthew, bond of, iv. 197, 203, 235.
Whiting, Thomas, signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves of Virginia, iii. 356.
Whitzell, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wilkins, ——, purchase of corn, iv. 149, 167; shipment of tobacco, 223.
Wilkinson, Joseph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Willett, ——, purchase of land from Daniel Parke Custis, iv. 241.
Willett, William, sale of *Arlington*, iii. 374.
William and Mary, college of, Colonel Fay professor of mathematics in, i. 19 n.; mention of, ii. 173 n.; appointment of surveyors of bounty land, iii. 173, 366–368; iv. 331, 332; Dr. Boucher's commendation of, 86, 175; Rev. Thomas Gwatkin's reply to Dr. Chandler's appeal, 116; conferring of office of surveyor-general on faculty of, 292 n.
William Henry, Fort, attack on, ii. 168; loss of, 172, 173, 214; situation of, 172 n.; proposal to rebuild, 196; General Abercromby intrenched at, iii. 47.
Williams, ——, merchandise sent from Philadelphia, iv. 272.
Williams, Daniel, enlistment in Virginia regiment, i. 236.
Williams, Evan, signature to minutes of Prince William Independent Company, biog. note, v. 69.
Williams, Sergeant Henry, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 299; reconnoitring near Fort Du Quesne, ii. 348.
Williams, John, mention of, v. 69 n.
Williams, Lieutenant John, testimony at court-martial, i. 188; member of court-martial, 247; mention of, 248; ii. 41; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 298; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; in charge of Cherokees and Catawbas, ii. 56, 58; resignation of, 120; date of commission, 145.
Williams, Mrs., dwelling of, iii. 390.
Williams, Otho, mention of, v. 69 n.
Williams, General Otho Holland, mention of, v. 69 n.
Williams, Pierre, mention of, v. 69 n.
Williams, William, mention of, v. 69 n.
Williamsburg, cost of journey from Mount Vernon to, iv. 103 n.; removal of powder from magazine, v. 160, 162, 164 n., 165.
Williamson, ——, opinion on American attitude towards England, v. 29 n., 34, 35.
Williamson, Benjamin, tenant at Mount Vernon, iii. 49.
Williamson, Nathan, tenant at Mount Vernon, iii. 48, 49, 74.
Willianawaugh (Indian), speech to Colonel Byrd, iii. 223.
Willing & Morris, insurance on flour shipped to West Indies, iv. 140 n.

Willis, Francis, mention of, v. 99; sale of stock and furniture at *Belvoir*, 121; repairs to *Belvoir*, 122; payment of laborers of G. W. Fairfax, 124; shipment of tobacco for G. W. Fairfax, 125.
Willis, Colonel Henry, sale of land in estate of, iii. 397; mention of, v. 163 n.
Willis, John, signature to letter of Spotsylvania Independent Company, biog. note, v. 163; signature to letter from Spotsylvania to Prince William Independent Company, 164 n.
Willis, Mildred (Washington), legacy from Lawrence Washington, iii. 390, 391; mention of, v. 163 n.
Wills, of John Custis, iii. 269, 270, 373; of John Washington, 383; of Martha Hayward, 386; of Lawrence Washington, 388; of Augustine Washington, 392; of Lawrence Washington, 398; extract from Thomas Colville's, iv. 28 n.; abstract of Lord Baltimore's, 113; land title under —— Story's, 282; land title under N. Claiborne's, 283.
Wills, ——, legacy from Thomas Colville, iv. 28 n.
Wills, Sergeant Joseph, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Wilmer, ——, mention of, i. 329.
Wilper, David. *See* Woelpper, Sergeant John David.
Wilson, Colonel, half pay of Lawrence Washington, iii. 401.
Wilson family, protection of, i. 258.
Wilson, George, arrest of John Connolly, v. 178.
Wilson, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wilson, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wilson, John (of Maryland), title to land in Custis estate, iii. 270.
Wilson, Peggy (Custis), title to land, iii. 270.
Wilson, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wilson, Samuel, marriage to Peggy Custis, iii. 270.
Wilson, William, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wiltbert, ——, mention of, v. 132.
Wing, Mary, legacy from Martha Hayward, iii. 387.
Winslow, General Joshua, expedition against Crown Point, i. 285, 316, 333.
Winston, Major, capture of slaves by Indians, iii. 331.
Winterbottom, Corporal, request by Colonel Gage for return of, i. 285, 308.
Wirt family, mention of, i. 133 n.
Wiser, Conrad, mention of, i. 118.
Withers. *See* Prentis & Withers.
Withers, Edmund, inheritance of *Chotank*, iii. 396 n.
Withers, John, disposal by will of *Chotank*, i. 177 n.; iii. 396.
Withers, Priscilla (Wright), mention of, i. 177 n.
Withers, Ralph, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Withers, Sarah, sale of *Chotank* to Augustine Washington, i. 177 n.; iii. 397 n.; inheritance of *Chotank*, 396 n.
Withers, Thomas, inheritance of *Chotank*, iii. 396 n.
Withers, Thomas (son of William Withers), inheritance of *Chotank*, iii. 396 n.
Withers, William, inheritance of *Chotank*, death of, iii. 396 n.
Withers, William (brother of Edmund), inheritance of *Chotank*, iii. 396 n.
Withers, William (son of Thomas), mention of, i. 132, 214; letters from, 177, 218; biog. note, 177; claim to *Chotank*, 177 n.; iii. 97 n.; list of officers in Virginia regiment, ii. 144; witness to commissary contract, 221.
Witton, Colonel, orders of, ii. 309.
Wodson, ——, commendation of, i. 170.
Woelpper (Wilper), Sergeant John David, accounts of, i. 155, 197, 290, 291; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 299; recruiting, ii. 48; return of provisions for Cherokees, 129; returns from Fort Pearsall, iii. 89, 128; letters from, 89; iv. 356; opinion of Captain

Bullitt, 254; biog. note, 356; gratitude to Washington, v. 81; mention of, 158.
Wolfe, General James, mention of, i. 57 n.; reduction of Louisburg, ii. 375 n.
Wolgamote, Joseph, letter from, ii. 326.
Wood, Captain, price of company in King's troops, iii. 250.
Wood, Draper S., witness to contract between George Croghan and John Carlyle, i. 8.
Wood, James, desertion of plantation, i. 252, 264.
Wood, Colonel James, payment of soldiers, i. 7, 18; mention of, 20, 32; iii. 128; commissioner to examine militia accounts, ii. 339; poll at Washington's election to House of Burgesses, 349 n., 373, 384; letter from, 349; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 409; illness of, iii. 332; Washington's acknowledgments to, 3; signature to circular letter concerning Non-importation Resolves, 356; selection and surveying of bounty land for Washington in West Florida, biog. note, iv. 208.
Wood, James, Jr., mention of, iv. 208 n.
Wood, Mrs. James, mention of, ii. 350.
Wood, John, Indian battle, ii. 316.
Wood, John (servant), sale of, v. 32; intention to run away, 33.
Wood, Thomas, refusal to execute search warrant, ii. 206; poll for Frederick Co. election, iii. 216 n.
Wood, Valentine, mention of, iv. 202 n.
Wooddy, Henry, pursuit of Indians, ii. 307.
Woodford, Lieutenant William, mention of, i. 224, 309; recommendation of, 115; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Woodlief, Robert, enlistment in Virginia regiment, i. 373.
Woodrow, Alexander, mention of, i. 16; commendation of, 304; execution of search warrant, ii. 206; Major Baylis' complaint of, 258, 259; challenge to Major Baylis, 260; Washington's election accounts, 400; vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, 409; electioneering for Washington, iii. 204.
Woodson, Captain, in command of company on expedition against Shawanese, i. 208.
Woodward, Captain Henry, Lieutenant Brokenbrough's request to be under command of, i. 101; reconnoitring, 122; recruiting, 169; member of courts-martial, 188, 247; appointment to company in Virginia regiment, 298; mention of, 300, ii. 187; iii. 16, 82, 108; orders for, i. 301; ii. 72; member of councils of war, i. 301; ii. 6; religious services at Fort Cumberland, i. 322; signature to address refuting charges in article *Centinel 10*, 385; retention in rank, ii. 71; date of commission, 144; in command at Fort Lyttleton, 185; in command at Campbell's, 186; bravery of, 294 n.; loan to, 386; signature to Virginia officers' address on Washington's resignation, iii. 146; expedition against Cherokees, 223; award granted to, by Virginia Assembly, 232 n.
Woolf, Peter, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wooster, Brigadier-General David, arrival of Connecticut troops in New York, v. 181.
Wootassitie. *See* Outacite.
Wormley, Ralph, Sr., recommendation of Joseph Eggleston, iv. 96; intention to visit Mount Vernon with Lord Dunmore, 229; failure of Walpole's grant, 280; wheat from plantation of, v. 151.
Worthington, ——, tenant of Washington, iv. 305.
Worthington, Robert, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wright, ——, mention of, i. 35, 292; request for commission in Virginia regiment, 36; sale of land, iii. 391.
Wright, David, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wright family, mention of, i. 177.
Wright, George, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wright, Jacob, vote for burgesses

from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wright, James, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wright, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Wright, Robert, reference to, ii. 376 n.
Wright, Sergeant Thomas, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Wright, William, orders for, i. 44.
Writts, Ann (Washington), legacy from Lawrence Washington, iii. 389.
Wyatt, ——, sale of land, iv. 282.
Wyatt, Mary (Graham), mention of, v. 69 n.
Wyatt, Dr. William, mention of, v. 69 n.
Wynne, John Huddlestone, reference to, ii. 133 n.
Wyte, John, mention of, i. 360.
Wythe, Hon. George, mention of, i. 92 n.; absence from Williamsburg, ii. 256; letter from, biog. note, iv. 282; examination of title to William Black's land, 282–285, 297, 299, 365, 375; Mrs. Black's dower, 328.

Yates, Charles, letter from, biog. note, v. 161.
Yates, Elias, mention of, v. 161 n.
York, Duke of, expectation of, at Leghorn, iii. 260.
Youghiogheny Co., location of county seat, v. 97, 98, 131; description of, 98 n.
Young, ——, desire to enter Washington's employ, iv. 303, 315; v. 67, 68; reasons for desiring to leave employ of Dr. Ross, iv. 316; engagement with Dr. Ross, v. 66, 67.
Young, Sir Arthur, agricultural correspondence with Washington, iii. 55 n.
Young, Colonel, in command at Fort William Henry, ii. 168; absence during siege, 214; commission of, 264.
Young, George, Washington's scheme for importing Palatines, iv. 337–339, 344; mention of, 345, 347, 348; v. 52; Valentine Crawford's management of business for Washington, 55; location of mill on Ohio land, 70; settling of Washington's western land, 154.
Young, Sergeant James, appointment to company in Virginia regiment, i. 300.
Young, John, vote for burgesses from Frederick Co., Va., 1758, ii. 409.
Young, John (seaman), escape from ship, v. 73.
Young, Mary. *See* Brent, Mary Young.
Young, Motley, mention of, iv. 334 n.
Younghusband, Captain, mention of, iv. 205.

The Riverside Press
Electrotyped and printed by H. O. Houghton & Co.
Cambridge, Mass., U. S. A.

THE BORROWER WILL BE CHARGE
AN OVERDUE FEE IF THIS BOOK IS NO
RETURNED TO THE LIBRARY ON O
BEFORE THE LAST DATE STAMPE
BELOW. NON-RECEIPT OF OVERDU
NOTICES DOES NOT EXEMPT TH
BORROWER FROM OVERDUE FEES.

CANCELLED
NOV 8 1982
AUG 12 1982
75 4226

3 2044 097 909 543